

DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW PART 2 HOUR 1 WITH ALAN WATT

[Home](#) › [Forums](#) › [The Carried Word](#) › [The Carried Word 2007](#) › DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW PART 2 HOUR 1 WITH ALAN WATT

[Favorite](#) | [Subscribe](#)

This topic has 111 replies, 1 voice, and was last updated 3 days, 2 hours ago by  Alan.

Viewing 15 posts – 16 through 30 (of 112 total)

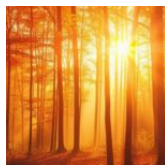
← 1 2 3 ... 6 7 8 →

Author

Posts

October 20, 2025 at 11:53 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#147](#)



[Alan](#)

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

You know it's nice to try and get a lot of information out to people across this world on a very small budget, without using advertising and all the big gimmicks that go with it and then even having to be careful of what you say about certain topics because you'll upset your advertisers, and that's why I've taken the route and giving it a chance to give out information which is not twisted. It's not used for bending your minds, making you join authorized groups or anything like that, and as I said last night, the small income that comes in to keep it going here comes from my sale of books, mp3s and one DVD. Everything else is given out for free, yet everyday now it's coming to my attention that there are slimy little nematodes out there in lots of chat rooms who always build you up or build me up you see as though I'm a great guy and then they have little accessories tacked on such as "I have his PDF, books for anyone who's interested" and they sell them or else they give them away for free.

When it's for free it's more nefarious because these people often are trying to (for the big agencies, the big boys) take away your financing. Little crooks you understand. It's the little crooks that live amongst us, the same mentalities of the big crooks at the top that run the world. The only difference is that we're born at the lower end of the scale but with the same qualities and lack of any conscience and they'll use anybody to climb over to get a little higher up, regardless of what it does to the person they're climbing over.

Because of this going on, I probably won't be selling any more PDFs of the books. It's too easy for these creeps to do what they're doing and try and hide amongst MySpace and all these different little sites that get put up and it's also too easy to get them into their little chat rooms where they pretend to talk about patriotism until they flog someone else's material, "flog" being selling, and therefore all of those in the chat rooms who are discussing the radio shows and so on in the so-called patriot community, please be on the lookout for these little slimy slugs that will be in amongst you and leaving their little web addresses where you could buy material from people like me, only it's going to them. For those who accept the free books that they give out, to undercut me, to pull out the financing to close me down, then you're only helping it when you accept their offer. You're helping it along and then you'll be left with a thousand Art Bell clone shows to keep you spinning forever or authorized type patriotic shows but you'll never get to the bottom of the stuff that I could be giving out to everybody.

It's always the few who spoil it for the many and they also are the ones who are giving the authorities what they know they want themselves and they'll get because they count on these slimy little characters to police the Internet and take away all your free speech and right, until you have so many forms to fill out and so on to get on the Internet in the first place that it won't even be worth it anymore.

You can count on these creeps to do what they do. It will be an ongoing problem but the ones who hand it out for free in a sense are worse than the ones who are selling it. One's just a plain simple crook. The other one is doing a deliberate act of sabotage you see and that's a different matter all together. Who are they really working for? because these chat rooms get invaded with people working in government agencies whose job it is to take over your chat rooms and do all these little nefarious deeds.

There are many ways of eliminating people from the Internet or from radio. You either assault them directly, but the easiest way is to simply make sure that no one comes into them. So for those who want to purchase the few things that I keep this thing going with, the rest is all free as you can see, even the shows where I go on where they have archived material to join and pay money, I always stipulate and it's on the website that I will put it up after two weeks or so or a month. Depends on the agreement I make with them on my site, for free because I believe that EVERYONE should have access to this kind of information, not just those who can afford it.

When I started up, I used to give my books out for free to pensioners and people who were sick and couldn't afford them, until I couldn't afford that anymore, so I thought the best way to do it now is to simply give you lots of blurbs and talks but still depend on the books for income. So I guess we need some extermination squads to get the rodents chased out, and they're out there, and I would be obliged to everyone and anyone who finds them because they're all over the place hiding away within the so-called patriot chat shows or chat rooms. That's where they hide and put out their little offers on the side, on the quiet. Slimy characters. Unfortunate topic but that's just the way things are.

It's unfortunate that this seems to be mainly in the United States and yet the people within the United States have been some of the most generous people on the planet. It's a mixture of both extremes. Mind you, it's a culture driven now with a new type of success, which was to get there by any means possible using whatever means possible and there is no conscience involved. That's what the new success means, so we have people living who are tremendously good, honest and helpful amongst those who will try and destroy them and who live amongst them.

They used to say "as the king goes so does the country." The meaning behind that was when the king was born, because different generations have different kinds of kings or queens and once in a while they got one who wasn't too bad. He wasn't too greedy, too nasty, too blood thirsty, and the people would follow suit if they saw that their taxations were working at least a little bit to help them. When the king was a bad one and they saw the corruption at the top with all the advisers and Machiavelli types pocketing the peoples' hard earned cash, then that mentality would trickle down to the bottom until you have corruption everywhere; and that unfortunately is what we're seeing, this big slide towards corruption, which is now acceptable throughout societies of the Western world.

Corruption can be rationalized by psychopaths quite easily because psychopaths rationalize whatever they do. It's not uncommon for instance for the rapist-type psychopath to blame his victim for enticing him to making him do it and it's no different from the warmongering psychopath that wants a statue built to last for a long, long time with his name on it as leading people through a war. The deaths they cause don't worry them. They sleep well. They have no conscience. They don't sit up and say, "my goodness I've got millions of people killed here," and then you have the revolutionary psychopaths who do the same in order to keep ultimate and total control, the ones who are atheistic completely, they see things as a very practical way to be in atheism, suck up the psychology books which generally tend to augment his atheistic view and rationale because everything's just motivations and different types. They can go much further when this sort of thing pampers to their ego. There's nothing to give a conscience balance there at all and that's the way the world is sliding today.

We all have these daily worries and troubles that crop up, little stressful periods in our lives that are ongoing and hopefully we deal with them at the time or we try to the ones we can ourselves. I'll carry on

for a little bit longer and see what happens and I rely on you people out there to be vigilant, to let me know as soon as you can so that something can be done and these characters can be eliminated so to speak one by one.

This is the sort of nonsense that leads to legalism and everyone hates lawyers, but this is the reason that you have this kind of nonsense going on. You have these creeps living amongst us, utter creeps that rob your time and rob you when you have to deal with them. Everything that I have for sale, which isn't much, is on my main websites cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Anyone else selling those materials or giving them away for free downloads to put me under have no authority to do so from me and those that aid and abet them are doing no one including themselves a favor in the long run.

The next series of books that I put out, if I put them out, will be on paper only because of this, which means it's more expensive to post, which means some people won't get them because of the extra expense, so we can all thank the creeps and slugs and the nematodes for this. It's very tempting to go back and teach small groups once again. That way, there's no worry whatsoever of this kind of thing happening. I could go on if I had the financing coming in but my materials dropped off and I knew people were selling it. This only confirmed it all, but I could go on and go much, much further and give you in-depth talks which have never been done before and all of the nonsense that you think is the truth to do with the exoterics as you run into fish men and dogons and dagon and all the rest of it. I could go into a depth which no one else has done and I was hoping to do all this for free. It will all depend on what happens in this short term.

I could make a lot of money if I wanted to, if I wanted to make a lot of money and I've done it a lot before and I've walked away more than once, but I could go farther than any other show on radio, including the various types that take you into dreamland, because I understand way more of the occult than they do and I can explain it in all of its levels and phases as it's never been done. So I depend on people out there to let me know where these little slimy characters are hiding, all their little sites and depending on how bad it is I will make my decisions then.

In olden times, they didn't have too much of the social deviancies we see today because the people themselves dealt with the problems and there was always swift judgment on things. They didn't have to go through batteries of lawyers and psychologists to explain why the deviant personality did what he did. Since the advent and the rise of one supposed science, which was meant and created in fact to do away with the old, which was religion, we've seen more of this because they're pampered. They're pampered.

Getting back to what's happening in these days. This year I imagine is going to be pretty bad with spraying. It's been stepped up. I'm sure all of those who have been watching it have noticed and there

also will be a build up in different odd weather as this year goes and storms as they pound away, “well we’re causing it all. It’s all the global warming that’s caused by humanity.” And all the proposals for the new way of living will be brought forth as it’s all been planned.

We know the bulk of the population will go along with it believing what they’re told because they believe pretty well everything they’re told on the six o’clock news or by the famous people that are put out every so often to convince them that they just cut down their populations and live in a new way.

What they don’t tell you is that their bosses, you know the famous faces that you see, their bosses, the ones who fund them, the big foundations like World Wildlife Fund and so on, don’t see it that way at all. They want you to see it that way. You’re the problem. You’re the consumer. You’re taking up valuable resources. What the elite don’t tell you is you see the way they see it, YOU’RE TAKING UP THEIR VALUABLE RESOURCES which will be necessary in generations to come to keep their generations living and going. These things were discussed an awful long time ago and published by the big boys themselves.

The “useless eaters” as Lord Bertrand Russell talks about are to be simply culled off or sterilized or both. They both have the same effect. When you look at how things are perceived, those who alter that which you perceive are masters at understanding how the average individual comes to their conclusion on anything. It’s the same with the eye. The eye sees something and you’ll probably experience, once in a while, you’ll see an illusion. You’ll see something and initially your mind will categorize it because of the distortion of light or whatever, you put it in the wrong box and then you notice that you have done it and you see it for what it is. That’s misperception and then you put it into the proper perception. Your mind is supposed to judge, the complete you, the complete psyche, you, the totality of you.

The masters and the sciences which run this world and were on the go before I was born and before most people were born, were already perfected in these areas of giving you misperceptions so that that which at one time was detrimental to maybe even your own safety, definitely to your freedom, is now normal; such as whole lines of traffic on highways being held up for breathalyzers or for some policeman sticking his nose in and sniffing you like an animal, which is intentional. They’re told to do that because we act like animals. We feel uncomfortable. It’s the same thing if a dominant animal is sniffing another one, you’re the inferior animal and you cringe. That one’s got the power, you don’t. This is training Pavlovian style for totalitarianism.

Out goes the old ‘innocent until proven guilty’ concept and under the new psychology that’s been taught for years, comes ‘everyone is a potential crook’ and police are trained this way, and it’s odd because they come from the same wombs and are conceived in the same fashion as everyone else; often it’s generally just lust, at least when you’re young. But once they’re in a brotherhood, in a fraternity (this is the great hypocrisy of fraternities, which claim a form of elitism), suddenly you’ll allow yourself, like a

good psychopath would too, to be convinced because you love to rationalize why you've suddenly become so superior. You're in a "special brotherhood," not the ordinary brotherhood which are just the guys knocking around town outside café's when they're teenagers. You're a "special one" and you learn little secrets which you don't understand, because most people in Freemasonry for instance never do understand what the symbols really mean and even when they're told what they mean, they're lied to in the bottom levels and Albert Pike talked about.

However, it doesn't stop them feeling arrogant and special and how 32nd Degree Masons when they meet together all talk about the "profane," those down below. Those people down there, they're little people, and meanwhile they themselves know nothing. Actually, they're just as bamboozled and hoodwinked as the ones beneath them. They don't know generally there's anything higher except the 33rd, but they do get the protections and the great thing about brotherhoods is protections.

All Freemasons are guaranteed that business in an area from Freemasons will come to their store, little workshop or wherever it happens to be. Contracts come their way and they put the guy out down the road that hasn't a clue and is very honest and treats everyone the same. That is standard in Freemasonry. That's why they always allow people, potential candidates, to know at least that, that they will get special favors; and sure enough, the candidate will know Masons in the area. They know they get ahead for some reason. It's not because they're more clever. It's because of the connections and the oaths they take to help each other, to give each other jobs, qualified or not, and get promotions, unmerited favor.

Police are the same because police and military form this "fraternity," as they like to call it, a brotherhood, and they cover for each other. It's an insurance policy so that when they go overboard and make mistakes, which are often rather lethal, then the others around them will write their books up to make sure that everyone's statement matches and so-and-so gets off. That's quite the insurance policy for a deadly mistake.

However, it also breeds an arrogance and an ego, which is used in other agencies and SWAT teams and so-called "special forces" and everything else along that line, because they begin to feel invincible and they're used as such. They will do things they'd never before joining think of or imagine they could do and now they will do it, along with their training and indoctrination and brainwashing to do it without thinking or feeling.

These techniques are understood at the top and used so the feeling of bonding with people, belonging with people, which is basic tribal nature, is used and then abused for the dictates of tyranny, not for the first time and not probably for the last time. It's the same with those who do stop all the traffic and stick their heads in your car. The novice policeman initially will feel a little embarrassed doing it, but they soon

get into the swing of it and they start to enjoy the cringing of the lowers, the people beneath them, who are conditioned like Pavlov's dogs to fear that uniform. When people fear uniforms they should listen to their institution, because there are very good reasons behind it when people fear uniforms. Look at the history of Europe.

Those policemen get into the swing of things, start to enjoy it and it becomes routine, so their perceptions now have been altered. They don't think, "maybe I'm being a bully here." That now is not on their mind whatsoever. They enjoy the authority. Some people enjoy the smell of fear of others. They get off on it really and we find that all through the deviancy, where those who wish to dominate others, the more they dominate, the more they get off on the smell of fear, the more they need because that's what deviancy is.

It's well understood that in nature and it's taught now as fact. It doesn't mean it is fact or much of it is fact, but it's well understood that in every generation there are those who don't fit in. They're on the fringes and various fringes. Most teenagers will go through it as they try to establish an identity for themselves because they don't really know who they are and that's part of growing up, is to find out who you are.

In a world where they make sure that you're uncertain and that's actually promoted through the culture organizers and creators and manipulators, they can keep people very unsure of who they are for many, many years after their teenage years. They're much easier to control or direct in a certain direction.

In all ages you always have the psychopathic ones, too, who can be more intelligent in certain respects. It's more of a gift of intuition they have. They have instincts because they're really creatures of instinct like sharks. They can smell blood a long ways off and they can manipulate others and become tyrants and lead a culture off in a different direction. Yet, since about the 1700's and definitely the 1800's and the early birth of psychology and psychiatry, it's been taught almost as a normal thing that it's the certain deviant types with an intelligence who have little empathy—that's the tradeoff—for others, for the ordinary people, who will lead society off in these directions.

That's why people like Bertrand Russell could talk so matter-of-factly about the need to cull off vast quantities of "useless eaters", ordinary people, for a post-industrial era. A man just like Aldous Huxley who could give talks at universities and have the Ivy League students chuckle. It isn't until you play back something in your mind and analyze what's actually being said you realize that a monster, something at one time was called "a Satan," had just enthralled you and said the most awful things, unthinkable things, in the most jovial and pleasant way. These are the ones who can become too numerous and powerful and lead a whole world along a path, which is going to be for a time a living hell, and like Huxley and all the rest of them, we know their names.

Some of them are still going on today advising presidents and prime ministers and they plan to get away with it by using a 'scientifically induced dictatorship' and this is already been happening before I was born. When I was small I used to wonder why when the television came in, in our areas, we didn't have them in mining areas, when they came in all these second-hand TV sets that they brought in en masse from the US to make sure that everybody in Britain could get their propaganda down feed. Some of the biggest programs well financed from the very beginning were nature shows and this was all the technique to subtly make the average individual think that we have so much in common with the animals. We are just another animal and not only that, there's too many of us, so to devalue human life was part of it.

Now the terrible fear that they're drumming up is that all this "excess population" is going to kill everybody off through pollution and global warming and we get all our solutions. They're on their way to creating part-way, because they do things intergenerationally. They've all the time in the world. All the time in the world. Song for the devil, eh? "Time is on My Side."

Step by step they program each one, often many steps during one lifetime, along a path of culture alteration and indoctrination till the people will be ready to accept willingly sterilization and much, much worse. Even a type of "Logan's Run," the movie, well worth seeing, presenting a scenario where people are born and brought up in an underground city, where no one is under 32, I think. An interesting number and once you hit a certain age the little chip in your hand starts to glow and everyone knows and you must go to the next step of your existence, which is in another world. It's a form of heaven and everyone thinks it's wonderful because you can under a scientific conditioning make people believe anything, anything.

Much of this is to do with understanding of archetypal symbols. How they operate the world, the universe in which we live. How that affects us. Basic human behavior, especially the group, the village, the tribe, the town, the norm, and once you understand the norm you can start shifting it from where it was to where you want it to be.

Sciences discussed long ago by writers in Greece and Egypt and in various Middle Eastern countries and even China, ancient China and of course India, because under all the religions the techniques are imbedded within – for those with eyes to see, ears to hear and an understanding and education which is generally not taught.

We'll find, and we always do, that people turn towards government for every problem that arises, even though the governments generally are the ones who cause the problem and that's exactly the technique they expect. That's what they want. Cause a problem. People demand help and rectification and governments are only too happy to oblige.

Today, we have the new Soviet system. The new Soviet is the combination of all the techniques used in that great laboratory of the USSR merging with the capitalism and the old regime of the West for their planned society, which we're now entering into. All the techniques used in the Soviet Union are upgraded and even perfected but still depending on the same basic understanding of human nature to get us to accept what an elite wants us to accept.

The Soviet system had hundreds of front groups called Non-Governmental Organizations, which pretended to speak for the foundry workers, for one; the woodworkers, for another; rights for a family. All the stuff we know here now in fact, all the different groups. The difference being of course the Soviet system gave the nod for them to be set up and appointed someone to be the head pretending to speak for the people. Then those NGOs, the Soviet, the councils, would demand from the government they listen. It was a right under the charter and the government would hear the complaint, which they'd already drawn up and made happen, and they'd give the solution, so that's how it worked. For the Joe Average at the very bottom, he wouldn't understand this: that everything these little NGOs were appointed over him, to speak for him, and demanded, were actually given to the NGO leaders by the politburo and that's what we have here in the West too now you see.

The great foundations are the ones who fund all of the groups who demand the biggest changes. I know this because I know some people within the Rockefeller Foundation, one of whom just writes checks to them on a daily basis.

Interesting that Adam Weishaupt, being only one member of an organization of many faces, but who always gets the attention, it is interesting – I think he gets the attention really because he was a bit to cocksure of himself and said a bit too much in his arrogance, which was lifting the light on other organizations of the same group in different countries.

He did say that the creation of foundations would be their way of accumulating wealth – vast wealth and power. This was reiterated by Albert Pike who wrote "Morals & Dogma" who said the same thing. "We shall become the masters over the masters of the world," and they were to accumulate money by any means possible, including robbery if need be; and many of the robbers who became famous were famous because they were Freemasons, like Jessie James who hid money all over the place for the movement. They also had their own men in the stock exchanges accumulating and acquiring massive wealth, because as I say money makes the world go around. It makes their world go around and if you dominate it you dominate the people, who are all trained to leave homes for so many hours per day, getting to school and come back, then go to work, same thing, and you earn money. Then the money that you pay back, which is just your labor, can be used for research and development to build things like chips that will be implanted in your brain.

We pay for our own chains ultimately, but that's always how the people have done it. They've always paid for their own chains. Almost a legality that we must go into, this format of allowing ourselves to be abused so much, including the extent to where taxation has gone. Wars were created over taxation at one time. Taxation without representation. Now everyone's expected to simply get their SIN number – it's called a SIN number not by accident, it's very deliberate, Social Insurance Number – and have no say in where their money is going. They're not asked do you mind if your money goes here or there? Is this immoral or you don't like this? No, you're just told to divvy up and that's it or else, so we buy the chains that bind us ultimately.

We buy the black hood that puts our lights out eventually. The forms of legality that are used, through threat of force, to overt force to make us comply, is standard and since most people are basically cowards they allow it to happen, not just to themselves but to everyone else. Something that the big boys at the top count on. You've had societies in the past that were not so cowardly because they didn't have all the scientific indoctrination stuffed into their heads from childhood and people fought dearly to hold on to values which modern psychologists would say was obsolete. As I say, you can rationalize anything when you prefer to believe of yourself as an elitist belonging to a science, which is more varied individual theories making it up than any religion ever did, but as I say psychopaths like to rationalize what they do.

It's sad to think that the whole New Age movement was created and planned a long, long time ago as a part-way measure towards controlling a whole world which would allow each individual to give up independence. A perennial religion, always the exoteric, even though people pay vast sums of money to be taught what they think is metaphysics and given their own language so they can all communicate and swap past life experiences and hypnotists and pay big bucks to hypnotists to find out the best past life experience, similar to Hollywood talking about their plastic surgeons.

It's all mental masturbation because it's not meant to free anyone. It's meant to cause a narcissistic society where each individual is naval gazing at themselves as the only person who matters. There's no cohesion amongst people to help others. It was designed that way and unfortunately, like always, it hides a higher truth – the real higher system, which few get a chance to attain.

This is it for Friday. I generally don't get too much mail on the weekend. It peters off as people relax, I suppose, and get busy doing their shopping for stocking up on groceries and so on. I don't want to keep complaining about what's happening with little slimy toads I talked about, but I do need assistance for those who spot them in their slinky little holes so that I can continue and go much further than has been done so far.

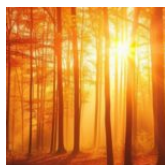
Most people as I say in the crowds of today allow so many injustices to occur and say they don't want to be involved. Those people who do that are already condemning themselves to what's coming down the pike in this world. Some may differ as much as they wish, but if you wake up as you everyday and no one else but you, then you are you, hopefully. You're in this physical body, the world where spirit meets matter. Most of them turn into matter and become very, very heavy.

Once in a lifetime you live and die – at least with the physical, eh? Therefore, living is for living and people shouldn't be walking around as though they were dead and afraid or pretending you're alive because they belong to the right groups. Once in a lifetime. That's your chance to make a difference.

From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:53 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY **#148**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

his is Thursday the 15th of March 2007.

What's been happening? Well more sites are going up at the moment across the planet and that way I hope to keep information up there should any particular one or any groups of them be pulled down, which is very possible in this day and age, especially when you're touching on topics which are not quite politically correct or at least acceptable by certain high agencies shall we say.

So much happens in this world and people are overloaded with data that they cannot retain important events which happen in their own lifetime and so certain topics have become taboo in political circles to do with things they'd rather we all forget. I suspect strongly that the reason I've been having the hassles with a couple of the sites is because I touched on a topic to do with the old Iran-Contra scandal, where it came out the United States at very high levels and authorized from the top obviously was involved in bringing in cocaine and drugs and having them sold and distributed across the United States and using the money for what they call "Black Budget" and "Covert Actions," the "Quiet Wars" as they say, the funding of little revolutions and counter-revolutions in countries in which they have plans for in the future.

Then it gets even deeper and more mysterious when you get into it because you find that really it's not the United States doing this because at the top there are no countries. We have a continued illusion of countries as long as they keep the present tax system in place. It's hard to tax you and they can't recruit you either for armies if they can't pull out the old patriotic symbols, the tribal flags and all that.

At the top we have internationalists with a global agenda, a global plan worked out in meticulous detail, which is not difficult when you realize the people at the top make money out of nothing so that they have unlimited numbers and zeros behind them. They can hire thousands of think tanks to pour over their plans, their plans for the future and find out ways to implement them through culture creation, indoctrinations, media, entertainment and the public drift along never realizing everything that seems new as it comes along is in fact meticulously planned, including all of the possible reactions against any particular part.

They can actually see how certain individual types of personalities will dig their heels in and complain about certain aspects of it and so they plan it way ahead, including how to overcome those obstacles, even down to training people to become leaders for what appears to be their opposition.

To change topics, I'd like the people to know that a lot of my time is taken up with other kinds of fallout to do with putting out information. It can even be hard to get time sometimes just to put out one hour of spontaneous blurb in a day because you have little emergencies arise which you have to deal with which come out of the blue.

A while back, I had a problem with a site someone had put up and was selling my books off for donations. That I can understand will happen. That kind of a thing will obviously happen because the same crooked mentality you have at the top is found in all strata of society down to the bottom and from the very old at the top to the very young at the bottom too, there's always the odd bad egg as they say who sees an opportunity and grabs it regardless of the consequences to others.

The other day it came to my attention that on a myspace blog, someone was actually giving out free downloads of my books. I don't know for how long. Perhaps since January and that's a different problem again because the person wasn't after financial gain and so it's very possible to conclude that there's a nefarious attempt to pull the rug from under your feet since you're depending on that little income – that little income to keep not only going on the Internet but to keep the bread coming to your mouth everyday.

There are many ways to close a person down and there certainly are dirty trick squadrons out there that specialize in this. Now people who go over all the material on my sites can see for themselves, I give out almost everything for free. I even put up archived information from shows. I give them two weeks generally and then I'll put it up in order to let those who can't afford to join all these groups and to pay the money for archived information so that they can get access to it. Therefore, everyone can get access to information, at least information that I get out through my shows and other shows and I sell very little.

I would love to have more books written and more DVDs done and these are the things which I do sell because that keeps me going and if I can't have the money coming in, I'm gone you see and I don't need much at all. I live – when you compare how I live with other people, most people couldn't live like that or survive like this. They really couldn't. I don't go after the big things of the world. I live very simply. I heat my place with wood which I cut myself. I boil water on a wood stove because my hot water tank burst last year and I was so busy getting wood in I never replaced it.

I don't have the money to have all the things fixed that most of you would do. You'd pay someone to do it. I don't. Therefore I live as simply as possible and I don't mind that. I can get along with that. Accumulating all the things that people are told to have does not appeal to me and I'm not complaining about my lifestyle. I'm just saying that some people will stoop to no level, nothing is low enough to put you under and if I hadn't had it brought to my attention that someone was giving these books away for free, free downloads, I would have never known except for the fact that the sales of books had plummeted over this last two or three months. And now I know one of the reasons why.

There could be others out there doing this and I depend on people who have the time to perhaps do searches once in a while to see if this is happening elsewhere. Now nothing should be sold in my name. No one else is authorized to sell my material. The few things I sell will be found on my main site and for John in Dublin who brought this to my attention, I'd like to play this song "Carrickfergus," one of the best renditions I've heard sung by Cedric Smith and Loreena McKennitt.

"Carrickfergus"

Sung by Cedric Smith and Loreena McKennitt

I wish I was in Carrighfergus,
Only for nights in Bellygrant.
I would swim over the deepest oceans,
Only for nights in Bellygrant.

But the sea is wide, and I can't get over.
Neither have I wings to fly.
Oh, if I could find me a handsome boatsman
To ferry me over to my love and die.

Now in Kilkenny, it is reported,
They've marble stones there as black as ink.

With gold and silver I would transport her
But I'll sing no more now, till I get a drink.

I'm drunk today, but then I'm seldom sober.
A handsome rover from town to town.
Oh, but I am sick now, my days are over,
Come all you young lads and lay me down.

I wish I was in Carrighfergus,
Only for nights in Bellygrant.

We're getting sprayed of course continuously now. Every day as the sun should be shining, and sometimes is in the early morning it starts off nice, then in come the aircraft. This is happening all over, probably the world because I get photographs from Australia as well, and all over the US and Britain and the rest of Europe, and we're not supposed to know, we're not supposed to know.

The reason we know we're not supposed to know is that the major media will not touch this, and a couple of other smaller stations that have touched it, always do it in a tongue-in-cheek way as "what do you think, people, are these people paranoid about these contrails?" (instead of chemtrails) and they leave the audience with a "well this may be crazy" or "maybe it's just jet planes." However, when you've watched the patterns being laid, commercial aircraft never did this.

Last week I watched a bunch of them creating lines across the sky as though they were ploughing a field, as they were all sitting abreast of each other, and do a partial U-turn, all in formation, and left this amazing herring-bone pattern behind them, which eventually began to merge. Before the afternoon came in, the sky was completely overcast and you'd have this metallic smell or taste in your mouth.

A world-wide operation on a gigantic scale, on a true war-scale in fact. This was happening before 9/11, before they were hyping up their new champion which is to be the Kyoto agreements, before Al Gore was moved into his new position that was made for him probably twenty years ago, because anything that's happening today was planned years in advance – they simply implement each part at the right time.

The big enemy that the world will have to face and come together with under a new system is an attack from out there, which is nature. It's global warming. Even though you won't find two scientists, who are not on the payroll of the United Nations (which many of them, in fact most of the big ones are, that's where they get their grants from, to say what they want to hear) but you won't find a couple of scientists

agreeing about the history of the world to do with the climate changes. How could you possibly come out with rules and regulations and what are supposed to be facts, when you don't really have the facts.

They're scratching the top of a mountain and expecting to know how it all began and over what period of time. Yes, they know there's been many ice-ages and many warming ages between them. Many, many, and many mini ones in between the big ones. As I say in the Middle Ages for 200 years in parts of Europe they never built fires in their homes because it was so warm. And then in came the colder weather again, and the less hot summers and back in went the fires. And this is quite standard, this is normal.

We shouldn't panic when they try to panic us, and these are attempts to panic us you see. It's not just for power, for scientists who love to push themselves to the top as the new types of Darwinian-type saviours, the atheistic saviours with their new religion of science, which has so many theories it truly is a religion – it takes a lot of belief to go along with them. But, as I say, with scant knowledge and no definite, definitive timescale knowledge or accurate timescale knowledge on many ice-ages, warming ages and so on, to try and pretend they understand it all now and make us all conform to a new panic, or to react to this new panic is simply part of a political, a socio-political agenda.

The old H.G. Wells idea (which he didn't dream up, it was dreamed up by professors working at the Royal Institute of International Affairs) of a threat to bring the world together, to change the whole lifestyle of the little people, so that they'd be better ruled by their betters, counted on convincing the public of an alien threat or something like that. And that was tossed about and discussed in big think-tanks, in psychological warfare format; how to get the people to be terrified enough that they'll give up all of what they once thought was their freedoms their rights, and bring in the new society – the Great society, as they call it.

Now we know it's not the UFOs, they've tried all that for a long period of time but it didn't quite catch on. There was enough people turning towards it as an ultimate religion eventually, but it still didn't convince enough people and so they couldn't use that. It's much easier to use climate control.

Now when the aircraft are spraying heavily, they're using different metallic particulates, dowsing the air with them, and these act like tiny mirrors which reflect light back and forth, therefore the sunlight cannot simply bounce off the earth and bounce back out again. It's trapped, in this massive multi-layered hall of mirrors reflecting back and forth and back and forth, and then it causes the warming. It causes the warming.

Back in the times of Teller, they talked about using this stuff in the 1950's in conjunction with HAARP-type technology. It was talked about at that particular time, in big meetings, that they could if they wished, even melt the polar cap.

Interesting, isn't it, how short our memories are. Major things happen in our lifetimes, and people have no memory of them – the short-term memory – because they count on media to do their thinking, their reasoning, and their recollection for them.

Brzezinski was the first one to openly state this that the public were coming to a stage where they'd be unable to do reasoning for themselves. They would expect the media to do it all for them. Yet this media is in private hands. Some of the big stations, like the BBC, are owned by the government, so it's a propaganda arm, and yet the public trust the media. They've been taught over the last 40 years or so to trust the media, never suspecting there could be agendas here, and never even realizing this is a political and socio-political tool – a very powerful one. If it's not on the media then it can't be true – that's how the average person thinks.

We are given our worries from the media. You'll notice if you do have cable. I don't but I've been in homes with people who have cable and satellite and they have all of these TV stations and channels all at the same time giving the news and they're giving the same news in the same sequence, in the same format, the same wording and you realize they're all getting it from the same source – an authorized source. They parrot it to make sure we all get the same exact catch phrases and so on and there's no individual analysis by newscasters of information because most media comes from but three major wires as they call it. There's Reuters and a couple of other major ones which are probably all amalgamated into one really at the top to make sure you get standardized news.

Yet here they go again at the beginning of the year when the birds are trying to sing and now they're coughing with the spraying along with the people and the sprayings being stepped up and I pretty well can imagine we're going to see some amazing displays in the skies this year because they're on a roll. They're well aware that most the public can be made to believe anything because they have no memory and they're not worried about more people looking up and saying, "what on earth is that going on above my head?"

So they'll go the next step which is a heavier spraying and they're also mixing the sprays with different chemicals as they go along. The great alchemists in the sky. There will be ongoing fallout – health problems in populations. They are aware of it. They keep their pulse on the doctors' visits and the clinic visits and the hospital visits all the time. All that data gets fed to the capitols of every nation. And Canada did have that done a few years ago when they admitted there was one computer with all information across the country was getting all the data from across the country feed into it and this little

hullabaloo about well should any politician have access to such incredible data concerning everybody across Canada. Financial, health, everything all in one and so they solved it and ended the problem by making it two computers and that was for our safety.

This is the way we're treated but this is all in preparation for spraying and other things yet to come because they keep the pulse on the health of the public, the death rates which will be going up because the greatest problem people have today as we have no industry left and we're not polluting all that stuff in the sky and yet they keep happening on about it. The greatest problem we have are people coming down with bronchial problems and various kinds of pneumonias that set in after their lung tissue has been inflamed enough to allow bacterium into it. It will affect the very young and the very old. You can't spray any chemicals which should not be there outside of nature. You can't spray all this stuff into the sky and not expect to have health fallout short-term and long-term that's obvious. So they can't come out now and tell us what they're doing because they're poisoning us regardless of any other motive that they give us. The side effect obviously is detrimental to health.

My dog and I often go and sit on a hill in the morning. I'll take a coffee out there and he looks up when these jets are going back and forth and he watches them. My dog watches them and yet most people don't. They don't notice. That is scary. It's kind of like when you rationalize the excuses we're given or will be given as to why – when eventually they do have to come forth and say something it's kind of like finding a giant crater in a desert caused by a meteorite maybe billions of years ago. We don't even know, but when you find it you say, "well gee whiz, we must have caused that to happen."

This is the same nonsense we hear about the ozone hole another great one they dreamed up and only ones who can detect the ozone hole are NASA. They're the only ones with the equipment. This supposed ozone hole. Now if you find something for the first time because you've developed equipment that can detect and go beyond previous equipment you say, "my goodness, there's something there." Why on earth would you suddenly conclude that we caused it? It could have been there forever for all we know. Now we're told it shifts, it moves. But then they can tell us anything because I don't have the equipment to test it and verify it.

All of these techniques are used to get us to comply really with the loss of all rights to alter the old way, to live in a scientifically run dictated society. The Brave New World of Huxley that's what we're supposed to enter into as they try and panic us one way or another or "my goodness, we're going to get hit with a comet." They've got all these different scenarios we're supposed to sit and be terrified about and because we're all so petty little ignorant people we have to listen to these gods, these experts, these scientists – these approved ones. The ones that are approved by the UN. We listen to them and to their gobbledy gook as they look in the camera and with a straight face and tell us all this magical nonsense. These are the simple techniques being employed to bring this about.

Al Gore was chosen years ago to help lead the new departments in the United Nations on this very topic. They had to give the guy some kind of job because he's not very much good at anything else, but at least he can read his scripts. You always have to find jobs for the boys. So Mr. Gore who might be related – who knows, Mr. Gorbachev who's on the same sort of kick has been given a big position at the UN, unlimited funding for his propaganda departments to scare us like the Wizard of OZ with lots of scientific terms and future projections and yah-de-yah-de-yah.

Make no mistake. The propaganda that's starting to come out is a concentrated coordinated effort to brainwash the population of the world and they're already doing it in school and making sure they grab the children first and brainwash them because they must grow up into a completely changed world run by experts who are there to save us who are going to go off and blast off asteroids just like the movies that gave us to predict us – predictive programming and yes they'll send special A-Teams off to blast theses at these asteroids before they hit earth and save the planet in a thousand different ways and little old you being little old you have no power whatsoever to do anything so sit back. Do what you're told and save old Gaia, Mother Earth.

Massive campaign. Massive campaign. The largest psy-op operation on the planet because that is the threat they've decided upon is to be global climate change. The threat from out there, the sun and we must live in a completely new society. Now within a span of 50 years, they've already turned society upside down. That's nothing at all, 50 years. The blink of an eye and they've been terribly successful in destroying as they say in the occult circles of the high Freemasonry "all that was." They've destroyed all that was to bring in that which is to be new.

All the planks pretty well of the "Communist Manifesto" have been completely carried out except for the last little part. The last one and that's almost complete too and that's the end of all private property. That was to be done through increasing taxations and fines et cetera and we're seeing it now because now all municipalities and governments are sending out agents all over the place to inspect all buildings, all private premises and you'll be fined daily if you cannot fix whatever they tell you to fix as they keep updating standards every year. This is to be the last part of it.

And then we gradually get herded over the next oh 15, 20 years into habitat areas. You have two classes initially. They're already selling homes for the upper class where you have solar heating and all the modern gizmos. However, for the lower classes, the majority of people is to be crammed into the cities until we dwindle off through sterilization. Through simple various means which is already happening if you look at the sperm count falling every year since the 1950's.

Eventually their old cities will disappear. Long term planning is the key to everything. You can make the public through a short period of time believe in anything. Barrera who was the head of the NKVD, the

early KGB in the Soviet system, talked about the process of indoctrinating the masses to change the culture in a specific direction with a definite goal and he talked in the 1930's about it at the International Communist Meeting, the Comintern.

He said, it used to take us a whole generation around 70 years through massive propaganda and grabbing children and brainwashing them. It used to take 70 years to get one particular change in their way of looking at life, society, marriage and all the rest of it. He says "but now we have it down. We can alter and upgrade society every five years through scientifically induced indoctrination." And he said, "eventually that will be down to one year or even six months."

When you understand the art and all that goes into the creation of culture then it's very easy to manipulate it. These are sciences which are well understood and yet now with that "all seeing eye" that television set in everyone's home getting the same information worldwide at the same time everyday it's much easier and quicker to indoctrinate and the television doesn't leave you to form your own opinions. It gives you your opinions. Slickly, scientifically and that's why they keep news anchor people on until they're very old people because you grow up with them most of your life. That's why they pay big salaries for people who simply read dummy boards and look like their father. That's the idea. The father figure or the mother figure, but mainly father figure.

We grow up with them and it would never occur to you this man – this respectable man as they keep telling us how respectable these ones are. They even have their own promos. Peter Mansbridge, they introduce him everyday as "the most trusted man in Canada." I don't know anybody that's met the man. But through television people think they know them, they grew up with them and would that trusted man ever lie to you to deceive you? Of course not. Well he's like your father. He's a father figure. Very simple and it works very well. Every country has their own version of the same thing.

Hopefully this year, I'll be able to go much further with information that I'd like to put out because really what I'm trying to do is to a type of preliminary education on the sciences and the history behind this world which lead us to where we are at the moment and which has already planned a future for us if we acquiesce to it. Everything that happens in life is much easier for controllers if the public go along willingly and want the next stage of their slavery. Therefore slavery is always dressed up in fancy colors and sold to us. It also helps if you can create many crisis to wear the people down and offer them a type of psychic valium or an electronic one to take away their pain. The kind of stuff we're seeing promoted via movies, cartoons for children with brain chips and all of this kind of stuff.

This is the agenda. There is no doubt about that. For the controllers to run the world remember a world system, a world government to be government to keep and maintain a dominant minority at the top with a dominant bureaucracy running the show they need to try and make it seem to Joe Public that

there's a crisis some where so they'll always create crisis to justify their controlling of you – their governments of you. That's what government is there for. Without crisis they couldn't soak you for pretty well all that you earn and they couldn't dictate to you how you should live and where you should live or what to dress like or what colors your homes should be.

Government depends on crisis. That's why they always have enemies and wars and enemies over there and when they can't get an enemy over there they've got to find an enemy within and that's the whole deal of terrorism, a tactic used in the past – in past ages going all the way to Rome when various Caesar's would find they were losing their grip over the public, their dominance, they'd create a fire in some big building. Blame internal terrorists for it and turn out the Army and all the citizenry would succumb to the authority and obey and become suspicious of each other. That's an ancient tactic. It was used by Stalin in the soviet system because once they'd sealed off their borders of the greater Russia they had to find enemies within, so we're seeing a tactic to be used on a global system where you'll be an approved citizen of the world with either a green strip on your ID card for safety or they'll color code it down to red where you could be an enemy of the world state. You might have dangerous thoughts, for goodness sake.

Now you could still be some person who is young who's adopted the latest current trend, which they always think is rebellion but it never is, because all current trends and always have been promoted from the top down. Very old professional people sit and design the fashions for the young to follow including the gothic and all the other things and even the Mohawk haircuts the guys had a few years back and the music because fashion industry, music industry, entertainment all go together in novels and so on to create culture. All expert people design it way in advance and the youth are taught it's theirs, so they adopt it simply because they use techniques which appeal to the young and I hope everyone remembers what it's like to be young. I hope everyone does. Many people don't. They can't remember what they went through themselves.

The young love to sit and talk in groups about spooky things and therefore you give them professionally-led spooky shows which intrigues them because their imagination hasn't been put in a box yet through the worries of life, therefore they can get in to all of that because man essentially is a religious being and no matter how you suppress religion it will reemerge in one form or another, which has always been understood. Therefore, those at the top when they're destroying an old religion always introduce a new one to be followed. That's what's called "The New Age" and all of its facets and forms.

Designed long ago. Called also the "perennial religion," that's why they can keep pulling this one up over many thousands of years when they need it and that's why they have all the data to put out there. They know what works too. They know that the New Age must appeal primarily to the individual ego. The me idea. When you find New Agers pretty well all they can do is talk about themselves. Me, me, me, I, I, I, I, me

because it's their own personal what they think is salvation they're desperately hunting for and paying through the nose for to get old rehashed stuff dragged out of old books written by the "dominant minority" a long time ago and a lot more recently too.

They're given their own vocabulary because you must always create a vocabulary. Catch words, buzz words to be trendy so they can exchange with each other as though they know and they smile and they know. They're "in the know" but it leaves them nowhere. It also teaches them a very important thing and that is to not look at anything negative, which is fantastic for a dominant minority as they pull off a world stunt like this, because if you're standing on the train tracks hopefully even if your back is turned to the train you'll hear it coming and get off the tracks. Now here people who have taught to simply not look at all the nasty things in the world. Concentrate on yourself and be happy. Attract positive forces for you, me, I, me, me, me, you and that's all that matters. So you don't care who gets killed where or slaughtered where or for what even when you go and buy the junk sometimes from the countries that are doing the slaughtering. It doesn't matter.

Somehow they can compromise their karma on certain points. But they're disabled effectively from caring you see about others because truth doesn't come through individual – concentration and search. Only the truth about yourself should emerge from there but from that should come the real truth, which is the caring about other people and those not yet born. There's nothing more selfish than just wanting to get through this world and be happy, as they say, especially if you know what's going on.

The whole New Age movement was in the planning in the 1800's was set in motion. More openly in the 1880's and that's how long it took to gradually snowball up to the present where certain musicians were sent off to India and of course their fans in a sense went with them, at least in spirit, because youngsters follow the stars and if the stars are in to this or that they will follow and do the same. They follow suit. All orchestrated to bring in the blending of East and West. Destroy the old which by the way was the old even though with all of its dogma and corruption as all religions will become rather quickly after their birth, but it was only religion that promoted the care for others outside of yourself.

You see the effects today in a dog-eat-dog society. The modern Babylon using a lot of scientific methods and electronics to promote the Babylon which ancient Babylon didn't have. They simply had lots of priesthoods and experts to deal with the social problems and promotion of ideas amongst the populations, but today we have the technology to bring it into your room everyday or your house right into your mind. A reality. A fake reality. A misperception and as long as everyone is misperceiving and getting the same data they all think they're sane and that everything is normal.

When human life gets devalued to the extent that it already has and accepted by the average person – it's always been accepted by an elite who see peasantry then they see another class which is

themselves, but when the average person thinks the same way they have been totally indoctrinated. To hear average people parrot what they get from their wildlife programs and all their superstars who come on reading these wildlife programs and saying there's just too many people and then you hear the average person at the bottom saying the same thing, they have been brainwashed. Completely brainwashed. Their opinions are adopted opinions. They haven't been thought through and the immature personality which never grows and is kept in a form of stasis will simply adopt the opinions of the experts.

That's why we find people today who are elderly and who have no wisdom to pass on. They've been kept in a stasis of bewilderment and after bewilderment with no conclusions drawn out they burn out long before they die and simply live to get a pension, the big carrot, and once they get their pension they drift off and they're gone very quickly generally.

Life was supposed to be to lived and life was supposed to be exciting and you don't have to run around in big fancy cars and go to nightclubs to have excitement. You can have so much excitement within your own mind wherever you are, if your mind is working wherever you are. And when you're not afraid of what is coming down because when you understand how it's all being done the fear tends to evaporate.

We're not evolving daily as the media would have you believe. Politicians are not reacting to sudden crisis on the spot and making decisions on the spot to deal with them. Every major event in life is planned long beforehand. Years beforehand. Sometimes before you're born and this whole global agenda and the new society it would bring in was planned and discussed and written about by those involved back in the early 1900's and even before, but from the League of Nations onwards they became bolder. Once people were more literate and were reading books, apart from novels at the lower levels, they began to be a bit more careful in what they released out into the public realm.

However, they still occasionally do release the occasional book with lots of data that come from the meetings they attend and you might find them in the libraries stuck away some where, but you won't hear about them on the major media because they don't want you to read these books and say, "well wait a minute. How come none of this is mentioned on my six o'clock news?" You don't want people saying, "oh, so to get a global agenda and they have to create world panic to justify the reasons for it happening" or for their perfect population of the world in a post-industrial and technological society they want only so many million people. Then you tie it into the sperm count dropping as the UN keeps announcing every year in a quiet straightforward fashion with no comment following.

When there's comment following something that should be a crisis you know it's part of the plan. As I said before, people are in a sense religiously minded. They're a religious animal in one way or another. It can take many forms because they have – especially when they're younger, just an inner knowing that

there's something else beyond all of this. However, unfortunately it's supplied. The answers are always supplied to us by those who end up controlling us and the more exciting they make it for the young people, the more they fall into the trap early and it's hard to get them out of it.

Then they're being guided along for the rest of their lives by the books that appear one after the other on the bookshelves, very cheap generally, which indoctrinate them into the next step and the next step, until they are parroting opinions that were designed for them to parrot in allowing to happen to them and to those around them that which was planned long ago. Predictive programming and the last person to know is the indoctrinated person. Brainwashing works. It works. It's a perfected science.

The "in thing" at the moment is to just think positive and you'll get what you want. Visualize it and you'll get it. I will get what I want. I, me, me, I. This began really years ago with a bunch of Masons this whole idea and Norman Vincent Peale and others were into it. Now they have umpteen different names for the same thing, motivational courses and so on and so on. Now they're at your inner guide and your spirit guide and goodness knows what else to give you more confidence in it and what all they teach people really is to be more aggressive to get what they want, so when people buckle in and give them what they want you think it's a supernatural occurrence. No, they're just becoming a bully, that's all, because most people cave in and want to get rid of an aggressive person who's haggling down the price or whatever it happens to be.

When you have everyone so divided into the "me," it's much easier for a small group to control all of them. The rest of them are navel gazing. They don't notice what's happening around them. The material world is transitory for everyone because your life is transitory here. And if you haven't noticed, there's nothing that you can work for, lie for, steal for, gather, collect that you cannot lose. There's nothing in the material world really that's yours. The more you possess, the more you worry about losing all your possessions. The more care you have to take to keep working or whatever it is or maintain them or even a place to put them.

That's why thousands of years ago men like Plato wrote about the system they would create: the perfect government for a dominant minority – an aristocracy where technically they would own nothing. As Plato said, why own your house, your big house, then you have to have servants and pay them, then the servants might steal the objects you buy and put in those houses. You have to hire guards to guard and you might get robbed and on and on it went. What he was getting at was the creation of a governmental system where those who ruled the world would technically own nothing, but they, the elite, would have the sole use of those buildings. The public would maintain them for them. Isn't that clever? Isn't that clever?

They could fulfill their wildest dreams in having all those things, but technically they wouldn't own them so when something was stolen they didn't worry. They scrolled a little chitty to their guys below and the object that was broken, smashed or whatever, stolen, would be replaced or today it's their limo would be replaced and serviced and maintained and everyone's paid from the public purse. That's not a bad deal. If you look into the big foundations, you'll find they work the same way. If you look into the biggest families on this planet, technically they own nothing. Everything goes through trusts but they have the sole use of those big buildings in different countries and Lear jets and so on.

Meanwhile, those at the bottom of the ladder are given their daily dose of I don't know how many ads per hour they watch on television anymore and all the things they're supposed to want and all the things they think they're supposed to have backed up with all the magazines they buy and all those fluffy pillows and lace things from Sears, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera. All the ways to get that money back from you that you earn because you're supposed to have them, but unlike the big boys, you will have to replace them too or repair them or have them stolen and worry about them and there's no one that you can pass it on to too do it all for you.

We're trained like animals and it works because of the "perfect understanding of human behavior," especially of the mass man. All governments admit that the masses – the crowds who conform – CON-form, are easy to control. What works for one works for the other. It's the occasional individual down through the ages who can shatter their spell and all their hard work with simple speech in pointing out what is that can cause the problem. The one who communicate to those under the spell and watch the big bubble burst. That's the person who becomes the problem and has to be dealt with.

Most of it is to do with perceptions. How you're taught to perceive. Not what you do see, but how you perceive things and I hope to put out a series on perceptions and how they are manipulated and how easy it is to teach people to have these perceptions – these false perceptions for obedience sake.

A simple example is if you're on a highway in any age and a highway man – an armed highway man stops you, demands your money or he won't let you on your way and you refuse he can shoot you or punish you in some way. He'll rob you anyway and people have no problems understanding that as robbery. However, when you have governments depending on tickets being handed out by policemen who sit on the highway they're given a uniform and they have a gun who stop you and write out a ticket for his boss and you can't travel on. You can't bypass him and keep going. He'll shoot you. He'll kill you. What is really the difference? What is really the difference? Extortion is extortion. The difference is you're perceived to see one differently from the other through training and propaganda and yes I know there's lots of arguments come in, well those speeders and yah-de-yah-de-yah.

However, governments admit and we had that in Toronto not long ago when police went on a work to rule – a kind of strike. They stopped giving out tickets for a week or two and the City Council was howling because they depend on all of those fines as part of their income, which is never big enough as you've noticed. Governments never have enough income since they're always doing new building projects, being all good Masons, but they depend on supposed wrong-doing as part of their income. A certain amount of money or they go under.

Well what would happen if everybody was suddenly good and not break any little rule and no tickets were handed out because they couldn't hand them out? It would be the same thing. They'd have to find another way to get money from you because that's your purpose is to supply your labor via money to the big boys who have all these big building projects where they charge fix or six times the amount of something being built and the big boys at the top pocket the rest. That's the way corruption works only it's legal corruption and the more corrupt we get the more even Joe Average will accept that as the norm.

Where you also toss out the old religions which at least made you think about right and wrong because the western religions had right and wrong in them. The rest of them don't have right and wrong. You end up with the Sovietized system where everything was so incredibly corrupt that to even see a doctor you had to bribe the secretary to get an appointment. You had to go into a hospital to visit a relative who's lying in urine and bribe the nurses to change the linen because that's what the atheistic me society ends up doing, dog-eat-dog, new Babylon and we're watching the emergence of global Babylon.

That's my quick spontaneous blurb for tonight. I thank those who watch the Internet and let me know when little dirty tricks are being pulled so I can deal with them quickly. I thank you for listening. I hope to put much more material out this year on a much higher – well at least a little bit higher level. You can't give higher truths to people until you lay all the groundwork out first, then when you hear it it's perfectly understandable.

Hope you're all keeping well, and for Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god and your gods or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:54 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#149**

"DRIVING MS. EFFIE, PART 3 LIVING HISTORY BY A LOUISIANA LADY, 1920's TO PRESENT"
July 5, 2007



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

These last two talks I've gone on about how people get so shocked to find out how far ahead science is; and since we all have egos to save, it's must easier to believe that something from "out there" caused it all, rather than look in to the basic problem of evil existing always within man himself. That's what's called "projection." People project their own faults really on to others on a small scale, even interpersonal relationships where they blame each other for each other's problems. What the recipient of a diatribe generally is hearing when they're being accused of everything—is the person projecting what they're doing themselves onto the recipient.

It's the same thing at all levels of society, up to the elite's level, the elite who have inbred themselves and held power and who have ongoing seminars to do with controlling the populations, an ever present problem that they have of retaining power. Not just power as it stands, but power as they wish it to be in the future, so they're always planning ahead. They don't need space aliens to do it for them. They don't need men from Mars or anything else, although they love to promote that through new mythologies for a modern age.

It's easier for the average person to think that the reason things are so bad is because there's outside intervention from somewhere else. Somewhere that's greater and bigger than they are. There's a psychological warfare purpose, too, because if you believe that, then you're already conquered psychologically. After all, if a bunch of strange beings from outside created you to be a slave with a miniscule brain, how could you possibly have the ability to conquer them? You're defeated before you begin and that is the purpose of psychological warfare; and because vast amounts of people can all believe in the same thing, does not mean that they're not all stupid and at the very least, misled. To be misled we often have to allow ourselves to be misled, another factor that's hard to look into, because we all have this thing called ego.

For a change tonight, I'm going into a world, a world of real history lived by someone who's lived through it. I asked Ms. Effie, who's been on my program before (my show) if she could possibly summarize some of her life's experiences, her observations, so she did. She wrote some things down; and you have to forgive her narration, because she's passionate about some of the topics which she's had so much time to think about in her long life. She lived the Depression. She lived the wars — the Second World War. She lived through the changes that were manipulated, controlled, projected, planned, and brought into being by the powerful wealthy elite of the world. These changes affect everyone, although few are conscious of those who are controlling their lives. Effie was aware; and as time went on, she became more aware. When she had time in her later life to delve into the history books, she did to try and find out why. Why: whenever you have a promise of a paradise, we create a hell. She had to ponder the deep things in society within people, within herself even, to find the answers.

Here is a conversation with Ms. Effie on a brief, very brief, but important summary of some of the main topics and events that shaped her life.

Effie: It may not be much of anything, just some of my thoughts and the way I express them.

Alan: Why don't you read it?

Effie: I'll go ahead and read it, and I don't think there are but four or five pages. It won't take that long.

Would you like to take a trip? Americans loves trips—free trips, plane trips and even drug trips. This will be journey through a transition time, one generation—mine—to awaken memories in some and thoughts in others, to say, to pass along what was told to me by the real people that reached out and touched me; and I will tell you, sort of like a chain letter. It's hard to get this trip started, because I'm not a speaker, nor a writer. Let's get started and see wherever it goes.

Just think. Can you imagine what this country looked like 200 years ago? Remember, man didn't have a bulldozer or chainsaw the first 100 years. Since this is only a trip in my mind, I can go anywhere and stop where I please. Look, there's a side road. It looks like it's going back in time to 100 years ago, about 50 years before my generation came into being in 1924. It's a rapid transition time, too, the closing of the wild, wild West and the last frontier. The outlaws were mostly in jail, except those too slow on the draw. The Native American had come from a treaty signing nation to the reservation, minus those that got in the way of a bullet like the buffalo, helped in the hands of the army and the new civilized citizens from Europe brought over to fill the now empty spaces.

Who remembers the trail of tears, Sand Creek and Wounded Knee?

Yes, I hear you the bleeding hearts; but remember, no one is all right, nor all wrong. Why don't we leave it there with the blended blood along the Little Big Horn. The Indians were guarded by the U.S. Army while they were busy filling in the United States border as we know it today, all that and Dixie too.

I bet you didn't hear that on the 6 o'clock news. How many times the army guns were pointed on the citizens because they rioted when they didn't have enough food? That was before unions. There was enough to go around, but you can't have it because that's stealing, and that's against the law you know. That's what the army was doing before they went abroad to take democracy to the whole world, whether they wanted it or not. What, with wars and peace-keeping forces, it takes the Army and the National Guard too.

Who's protecting us?

The Homeland Security you say. They're too busy throwing money away. As for the Indians, they got crushed in the rush and became just wards of the state. Everyone knows what that means. Just like the little children, they say history repeats itself. Do you reckon the rest of the Americans are being led down that trail? It might pay us to go and find a Native American and ask why, to this day, they say, "Great White Father speaks with forked tongue." Maybe he knows more than you think.

Back to the road again. Back to where this transition time I lived through; I was getting on my feet and walking some. As for the government, it was looking for another crisis and boy, we found it together. The old one-two punch, The Great Depression and World War II. Our generation never really got on its feet again. The government made out all right with taking the people's gold and getting started on deficit spending. That was when the Great White Father turned into the Godfather. Remember the movie? Being on the world stage like that, wars and crisis became a way of life. More wars, more buildings, more taxes. Big government had arrived to stay.

By the time we were 50, the little red schoolhouse, that had been replaced by the red brick federal buildings. My, how they multiply and grow. One of the first Depression crises was how to get the people to take this new paper money in place of their labor for a weeks work. It's the law you know. There I go getting ahead of myself again, while they were so busy destroying hams and meat and other foods by the barge loads down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico, and burning potatoes in Maine, and people going hungry all over the country. There's some things you never forgive, but you will never hear that on the evening news, nor on 60 Minutes either. Maybe they just misfiled that under National Security.

Also gave away our gold. They didn't get around to give enough food to the people that really needed it the most. If Joe Blow fell down, he got up the best way he could. You know something? There was no stealing. You wanted to work for what you got. When the new money got around, business started to slowly begin to move again. That's the first time we felt our government's gentle touch. These agents told us we were breaking the law; but if you would give him \$3.00 for your license, you would be law abiding again. For the last six years, I've been trying to figure why we had to. We had to. It's to pay the agents a salary. It's just be and got to be. Every time a government building goes up, so does your taxes. Of course, some of that goes for red tape. Do you think the day will ever come when you can't move for red tape?

Let's move on before we run out of gas. We are down to 1950. After fighting two world wars and paying for them too, we became the biggest, richest country in the world. Do you think we found the secret of the fish and loaves? No, we just stepped up deficit spending. It became a part of the American Dream, right up there with mother and apple pie, here to stay. That's about the time we moved up to consumer credit

and a two-car garage. As the new TV said, “we owe it to ourselves.” Those were the days. Oh, those were the days. We’re as drunk as you can be on dreams. The music is still going around but the merry-go-round slows down, so the Godfather turns up the music and pours more money, more credit, turns the music up louder and pours out more credit. Come, let us dance the whole night away. Baby, this can’t be the end.

I hope I have given you some food for thought and you might take a trip of your own. Stir up some memories. You could be surprised. As for me, I’m glad I was born at the beginning of this trip, rather than starting later. Being a ward of the state is so sad. That’s the end. How will you know if you get up, if you’ve never been down? Is that why the young are so bored and restless?

There is a lot I could have talked about. Some I could have left out. As far as the last 35 years, we have been busy spending ourselves into prosperity. Did the Godfather ever tell you who’s paying the bills? He’s no sugar-daddy. When he presents the bill, there will be a lot shocked — I mean shocked to death, and the rest will be told where to go.

See that sign, that street sign. I’m going too fast. I’m going to turn around and go back. Oh no, not the same way. Remember those people I met through the years always told me there’s no U-turn on the road of life. They talked more about the main road than anything else. About side roads, detours and crossroads and they warned about the short cuts, but it was nice to know you could get back on the main road, but you would lose a lot of time. There was some that couldn’t wait and there was one that warned about a dead-end street. A lot of people couldn’t wait. Some couldn’t wait, they went around. None of them ever came back. That’s why a barricade has red lights. Look for the caution light on short cuts. I saw it after my road friends pointed it out, but there is nothing like experience. About the third or fourth time, I just had to try it out. What a waste of good time. That is what young is all about.

I’ll stop there. Those GIs want — if any GIs want to get off — a GI is a government issue. Their world is made up of experts, authorities and the evening news. They came from the federal school. Truman started them in 1945. I’m so glad I came from the little red schoolhouse: out of sight, out of mind. They bulldozed them down when the morning was creeping in. Urban renewal you know. The experts knew what they were doing. Get the mind and the body will follow. If any of the GIs go any further, they might find a mind of their own. That goes for any of you that went to the red brick schools.

Oh, don’t forget the other schools in your leisure hours, TV of course. For 15 or 20 years, it was the best show in town, from the good guys to the bad; babysitting to grown-up entertainment from the evening news to bedtime, I’ve got you covered day and night. Remember when they started with grown-up movies? That meant a second TV. Was that a clever commercial move or was it the start of a divided family? Whatever it meant, they get the credit there.

I know there is some beside me wonder why the richest nation needs credit anyway. Every show loses its ratings. The three-car driveway was waiting. Two cars were used to make the living and the other to have fun, but that's how — mother left home whether she wanted to or not. You might say they all went their separate ways.

Oh yes, in case I didn't mention it, we are on a side trip. Is it all coming back to you now? I like music. Remember, "Hey Jude," "The Games People Play," and "Yesterday?" I don't know any of the new songs. I can't understand the words. I guess I'm getting hard of hearing. We're getting back on the freeway again. That's what they call them out West. I travel out there a lot. I only work six months a year. I know how to live cheap. I did it all my life. Freedom was more than just a word to me. But all the free range is only open space as the new critters can only go so far as 5:30 Friday evening, and to be back by 7:00 p.m. to go pay for their life supports, or you can call them hookups. Lights, loans, water, TV, so forth and so forth.

But first, last and always—taxes: parish, state, national and the ones they're always adding along. If I sound-off a lot at the government, it's because I don't like to give a dollar and get back 5 cents worth of service. Would you rather have your money to use all year and then pay your taxes? They know you might say "you're charging too much for what I've got, what I get."

I haven't forgotten when we were children and were hungry. The first picture I saw of FDR, I thought only a person that had never missed a meal could order food destroyed. I won't tell of the many stories I know because there are those who think you are crying. An egg wasn't something you threw in the garbage. It was the only ready cash you had. You couldn't eat it. It went to get flour and coal oil. It's only when you know pain you have a right to say, "I feel your pain." I say pain. I think pain is the same no matter what color your skin is. All of us should be judged by what we can do, not what we are. See what side trips lead to. Maybe I should have taken a detour.

I had better get back to the main road and bring this trip to an end. I will say this last thing. Did you know that milk often masquerades as cream and the best things in life are free? You don't have to worry about anyone stealing them from you. Let's hope the merry-go-round continues to go round and we don't have to start pushing it. I'm afraid that a lot will not know how and the others won't have the strength. Push-button world you know. Did you know the old song, "The Music Goes Around and Around and Where it Stops Nobody Knows?"

That's it.

Alan: Okay.

Effie: I don't know, maybe somebody wouldn't understand what you're trying to say.

Alan: It would depend if they knew their history. You know yourself though that history is always getting eradicated as time goes on.

Effie: Oh yes, you bet you.

Alan: If you remember for instance the thing with Wounded Knee was where the U.S. Cavalry that were escorting these Indians to a very sparse reservation under treaty, ended up killing them all on the way. It was the revamped 7th Cavalry that was getting the revenge for the Little Big Horn. That was part of the reason they all vowed to kill the Indians.

Under the treaty and in the middle of winter there were all kinds, their children, their belongings they were carrying them through the snow, and these cavalry were on horseback they gunned them all down. That was a nice blot on the history, but that's a typical blot which they've managed to erase. You don't see that in the movies.

Effie: Oh no, no.

Alan: Then you get the same thing with the buffalo too. They don't realize that after the American Civil War there was a U.S. president that wanted to pay for the cost of the Civil War that took over from Lincoln, and so he opened up the Black Hills for the gold and —

Effie: And Custer too.

Alan: That's right. What he did was he broke all the treaties that they'd already signed of course, but breaking of treaties is nothing to U.S. presidents. Then they brought the railroads through there that way and then they advertised all over Europe. The U.S. taxpayer paid for it, full page advertisements for all the top hunters across Europe to come for free shooting of buffalo, to kill off all the food supply that the Indians had. They supplied them with all the ammunition. That was in the advertisements. All the ammo and food that they could need they'd be supplied with if they came over for the hunt. They just did massive slaughters until the buffalo were gone. It was called "being practical," so they get rid of the buffalo which is the food supply for the Indians, and then had war with the Indians in the Black Hills, and then they stuck them in reservations, the ones they didn't kill off; and that's called practical progress for civilization and commerce, you see.

Effie: You know that's why I say that human beings, there's no hope for them, because you had all these civilized Europeans. They had been oppressed and treated so horribly and terribly, but they could come over here and do the same thing to the Indians. No mercy. He was a savage so that made him fair game. That's what I said. What are you going to do with people? They remind me of like I said one time when I decided I would build this shed for the cows to be under. There was only two or three that could get under and the rest of them, they drove them out. You get rid of them, but you'd have some more raise up, so there's nothing you can do with human nature.

Alan: It's disgusting. What's more disgusting is how they can just whip it out of the books and erase it each time they publish a re-edition of something. There's more and more missing.

Effie: That's what I said. At least I got to go to the little red schoolhouse where they did teach you. I got the last of the truth teachers. The federal ones, when the government stepped in, that's when they started erasing all that and furnishing their books for them.

Alan: You know that Sitting Bull came up to Canada. Sitting Bull and a bunch of them came up to Canada and they were given another treaty here in Canada, and they could stay with their band. After a year or so, the U.S. said, "We want him back here. We're going to apologize." Sitting Bull did go back down there, and then they assassinated him. They killed him when he came out of his house.

Effie: I did quite a search on the Indians and different tribes and that.

Alan: A really good book that's worth reading is called "Bury My Heart at Wounded Knee."

Effie: Oh yes.

Alan: Excellent, excellent book.

Effie: Yes, I know, I've read it and I think it was written by a woman, wasn't it?

Alan: Could have been, yeah.

Effie: I think her father was a scout in some of that. I wouldn't swear to it, but it seems like it was; and whoever wrote it, wrote a couple of other books too, but I remember that one particularly.

Alan: Then of course, as you say, the U.S. has just gone through one war after another. Even before World War I and II, it was just war, war, war; and again, always, this progress, progress; but then comes the Great Depression, which was a manufactured thing. There was no shortage of stuff as you say, food and all the rest of the basics. The shortage was in the money supply. That's when Roosevelt came in and confiscated the gold and they gave the paper out instead; and then they had work camps for all the young guys, didn't they?

Effie: Yeah, the CCC (Civilian Conservation Corps).

Alan: The CCC—that's interesting because the Soviet system was called the CCCP.

Effie: You know reading Quigley's book they talked about taking young unemployed Englishmen boys and taking them off to camp, so that was the same as the CCC.

Alan: They were doing it all over Europe and the States and the Soviet Union at the same time, same thing.

Effie: It's really amazing how they worked it in each country and nobody knew about the other country.

Alan: That's right, and they even had it in Germany too. It's the same old thing.

Effie: Hitler's youth, he took and started to train them.

Alan: That's right. This is the same con-game getting already for World War II. As you say, there is no shortage of food during the Depression, and they were burying it and burning it to keep the prices up. That was the reason. It was Roosevelt's order — they got an order on council to make it so, to keep the prices up. They buried stuff and plowed potatoes back under and dumped them, and as you say in the Mississippi, you know.

Effie: They took them down the Mississippi and they dumped them way out in the Gulf. That's where they dumped them, because if they'd of dumped them in the Mississippi, there'd of been a lot of dunking going on down there.

Alan: You know they do the same with the British Common market. They call it "butter mountains" and "potato mountains" and they literally dumped millions of tons of this stuff in the sea, in the channel.

Effie: I remember on Pathe News I saw, I can remember where there was this mountain, where I'd say at least two stories high of potatoes in Maine, and what they were doing was putting coal or something on it so it couldn't possibly be eaten, and burn it.

Alan: Yeah, this is real life. This is real life and the people today don't have a clue that this happened. They don't know it even happened. They haven't a clue.

Effie: You start telling them and they get real mad — they don't want the truth. "Give me greens and don't let this ever go down. We've got to keep it going. Oh, this is such a beautiful world, life we have." You can get instant gratification with your magic credit cards. They have no idea. I was thinking today while gathering vegetables and taking care of them, I bet within a week (I think it was a week) that the stores' trucks quit running. There's no food in the United States. It's just a show there.

Alan: What you have in the States is about five major chains of grocery stores, who all get supplied by the same suppliers, and they can turn that off any time they want. Anytime they want. All the small farmers are being put under. It's big agri-businesses now.

Effie: It happened here, just around 50 miles of where I live, how they took them down. You know what they had the other day? I said the same old thing. All of a sudden, they have this — just something to occupy the idiots and entertain them. They're talking about the tamale trucks. You know what tamale is? Mexican food. Anyway, they have tamale trucks going around to these construction workers and the Americans are buying it too. What they were talking about was raising the health question, but this is about licensing and having them have to have bathrooms and different things. Anything good to wear them down. Make it impossible to have a little business, just like when I had the dairy business. They can use the law to put out all small competition. It's been used so many times.

Alan: Over and over, yeah.

Effie: Yeah, it's the same old story; and like I said, people don't want to hear about it. They'd rather hear the lying government tell them what's what.

Alan: Yeah. It's a fact. Yeah they do.

Effie: It's like you said, if you read anything you can see how it's done over and over, and then move by move by move, until they bring it to where they want to bring it.

Alan: So well planned, isn't it all?

Effie: I'm glad I'm not going to be here, because it's not going to get any better.

Alan: Oh, I know.

Effie: As soon as they get around to it, it's possible, and no doubt, with water control. You won't even be able to have a little home garden. So you will get in line and take what they give to you.

Alan: Yeah. That's coming.

Effie: Oh, yes I see it. I see it more all the time. You know it's getting nearer, and just like from daylight to dark. That's how quick it will be—like a thief in the night.

Alan: Yeah, I know. Yeah it's coming.

Effie: I don't know why it may be, it may sound insignificant, why some little phrase sometimes impresses me so much and hangs in my mind. I remember about the shorter working day in England and all the entertainment that popped up to keep them occupied; and then bulldozing houses down so there won't be any remembrance.

Alan: —Of the past. Yeah, they really make sure that there's nothing to hold on to and make you familiar and make you feel at home.

Effie: Then more recently that fellow saying that, and you listening to these talk shows, they're sort of sometimes like fishing. You may have to go through two or three trips before you find somebody that says something, just a little bit that catches your attention, and I thought that, but it kept coming back to my mind and still comes back to my mind. He was cut off. All he said was that these stores are being designed now, where they look like they're bigger and more food and stuff on the display counters, but he says, "It's really smaller." In other words, what I gather from what he was saying (maybe I'm wrong) but it's to give you the impression there's more there than really is.

Alan: Yeah.

Effie: Frightening.

Alan: Remember you were going into a store once — I don't know if it was a hardware store or a place you normally go to, and when you were there another guy comes in from the government for money. Will you tell me about that?

Effie: Oh yes. I was up here at the mechanic one time getting my truck repaired. This policeman comes in there and he's standing around; and I was wondering. Don the owner was out and about working. He was working on the truck himself because he loved that kind of work. He was in and out and directing these mechanics and moving around. He comes in there and he speaks to the guy. You know what? The amazing part I was paying Don off, and I swear if it wasn't almost the same, the whole money that I give him. He turned over and he gave it to him, and he says, "Here's my permit money" or something like that. I looked at that guy and I said, "and you don't even have a gun, you just have a uniform on," and he didn't have a gun on. That's what caught my attention, too, when he turned around, so I could see on the other side of his hip you know, and he said, "I don't need a gun."

I tell you, something like that makes you soul sick. It's one of those things you can't ever forgive; and you know what? The guy himself, I had less respect for him than I did for the guy that hired him because he'd do such dirty work. Like you said, those buffalo hunters slaughtering those animals. What about the animals that they slaughtered with the Mad Cow and killed all the beef and stuff in England a while back? Those got to be some kind of fiends that can do something like that.

Alan: They brought in flying helicopter teams and landed on the farm. They'd go into the farms and shoot off all of the animals; and again, they'd chop and walk away and leave it to the farmer—and we know these cattle were healthy.

Effie: That's right.

Alan: You know they did the same thing in Canada?

Effie: Yes. There were some here.

Alan: The government in Canada had encouraged people to put their investments into buying and creating deer farms, and a lot of them did. There was a documentary special on television a couple of years ago of all these different people. A couple of them did it together and different people did it. Put all their money into it and did what the government suggested and all the rest of it. Once they were up with their first stocks, the government came in and says "we're going to have to kill them all, in case of Mad Cow disease that the deer have got from eating the same food." They went in there and shot them all—

killed them all. They tested every single deer out Alberta way. Not one single one had it, but they'd killed them off.

Effie: I know that Jackie had a program one time about this domestic goats, they were selling goat milk, a goat herd and these people had got certified specially from the Netherlands or Belgium or somewhere. I mean they were very, very careful of getting all certified, tested, papers and everything. They came in there, and like you said, landed and shot everyone of them. No reprieve. No papers. They aimed to do it and they did it, and that was it.

Alan: Yeah, that's the power of government. Now they're going into global warming and "don't burn a wood fire" and "we've got to stop driving on the roads" and a whole bunch of shenanigans, as they spray the skies and cause the warming and blame the public.

Effie: Oh yes. You're always the guilty party. It's the consumer of course. Speculators and the promoters, they don't ever — they pick up their winnings and they leave. It's funny. Nobody ever says anything to them about polluting anything.

Alan: I know they don't know.

Effie: And so they don't get caught; and anyway, like you said and everybody knows it that puts two thoughts together, that isn't the big thing anyway. They're promoting this. They're pushing it. They're shoving it. They're scaring people. There's no truth in it, but they're just using it as a vehicle to push what they want. Like you said, this has happened time after time; and you know yourself, there had to be some global warming to get rid of the Ice Age.

Alan: In between the Ice Ages, you have global warming; you have these routines every few hundred years.

Effie: To cap it off, like you said, you couldn't blame it on people or modern machines doing that then. They weren't there, neither one of them. You know people sit there and they listen to that news box and it's gospel.

Alan: Yes, and the revamped Histories Channel, with a whole bit of spins on history and an awful lot of omissions of history.

Effie: I'll tell you, in St. Louis she was telling me and I spoke to him, and he was a big — oh, he'd just eat up History Channel like you wouldn't believe, laid to it and it was the gospel. I told her, I said, "I listened to that." I said, "I lived through some of that. They lied. They're misrepresenting. They're leaving things out. They're giving you the wrong impression." I said, "If he's depending on history for that source, he's in deep trouble. They lie." I wouldn't doubt—I know. In your lifetime you've seen how they misrepresented things and told lies about things that you know about personally. That was the object of that History Channel coming on; and then the object of the Weather Channel was not to inform, but scare people to death—to dis-inform people. You never heard it before, every time you had a shower, you had a danger of floods. That's what this is, to scare people about the weather.

Alan: Yes, it is. HAARP is a going 24 hours a day now.

Effie: Like I said there are people that don't realize that we've had weather, just like I told my nephew, he would see all these city people come out here and I said it's natural. I said "I've been here nearly 60 years" and I said, "You had rains. They fall. The rain comes down. In two hours or more, it's gone. It's nature's way. That's the way it is." I said, "You don't have to worry. It's going to go away. That's the way it is." What's the use of talking about it? Have you made any progress on your woodcutting?

Alan: Yeah, a little bit. I got a lot of trees down before they fell down on the house to start with. All the ones around the house I just took down because they were getting too tall and they were too close, and we're going to get storms with high winds, so I know this is what you've got to do. They have new weather you see. We get downbursts and straight bursts and all these new terms, you know, new kinds of weather.

Effie: They were talking about (I just caught that New Orleans weather somewhere) a shower and they had wind gusts up to 40—something miles an hour, just in an ordinary shower. See, a long time ago, especially when I was growing up, everybody had trees around their house because it was cool and you didn't have those. Every once in a while you might have a tree fall down or something like that, but now since the storm down here, everybody's putting trees away from the house; and I can see some of them. In fact, I was looking across the road the other day and they pulled oak trees, they were splitting and falling you know and they're like anything else now. They died out more than they used to. I'm looking and they put that new trailer in there for the simple reason a limb fell down, a good size limb almost as big as some trees, fell down on one end of it. You know I was looking at that at the time and I said there's no way. That could be fixed, but they went ahead and pulled the old one out and put a new one in there. I'm looking across there and the tree, there's a big branch up there that's dead. The leaves are dead on it and the limbs are spread out. If I was going to put in another—you know what a new trailer costs. You're talking about \$65,000 at least, and that's not a real good one, but the way those limbs look, I would have never considered putting another trailer in there without cutting those trees, but I said that's the way it is. They don't know anything and they've got the insurance, it's going to take care of it; and if it doesn't, the

government's going to take care of it. They're living in their little dream world, and don't disturb me. Don't disturb me. In fact, I imagine if you really look at it realistically, you know they don't want to be scared. If you bring anything that's sensible to them, it scares them. They can't handle that.

Alan: That's right.

Effie: So let me have my dream and go on. I was just thinking the other day how quick and how slick they brought the '29 crash. What do you think is going to happen when they take the credit cards away from them?

Alan: A lot of howling goes on then.

Effie: There's going to be a lot of killings. I don't know. Maybe it's unrealistic. Maybe it's sadistic or whatever you want to call it. Death looks more attractive all the time; and it's like my mother said, "they can't do nothing but kill you" to that. That's it. That's all there is to it; and maybe they could use your body for something or another, but you'll be safe under the ground. That's it. Of course, like I said, the younger a person is, the more it's just human nature to want to live. You've got so much you can't conceive of being killed when you're 25 years old or even younger. I see they're still getting rid of them over there in Hussein-land (soldiers, that is). It's getting to be they attack us for this 5 year, 15 there or something like that. It's just a news report, words they say, and people don't get used to it. I was thinking about that the other day. The only ones that are really affected is maybe it's their children or something like that. That's the only ones that are really affected or care, the Americans as a whole; and what happened to all the flags they had flying on the cars? My sister she flew hers until it shredded! But the government didn't tell them to get some new Chinese flags, so I guess that's taboo for a while. Oh, I tell you they sure are trained.

Alan: They are. They're trained all right. They keep changing history, and even World War II and I, and they've rewritten it so many times it bears little resemblance of the period; and by God what happens when the next depression comes on?

Effie: The young ones are trained yesterday is old, too, they don't know and they don't care. Like I said, lights flashing by like somebody going down the road trying to see the building at 70 miles an hour. The scenes and the meaning and everything changes so often too, even if they wanted to, they couldn't remember.

Alan: They couldn't.

Effie: It's just the impression flashing like a speeded up movie camera or something. Yeah, it's meant that way. What was weather — I know I think the last time I talked to you I think it was raining and muggy.

Alan: Yeah.

Effie: I don't know, it seems like to me that I've been trying to watch my energy use, and even if we don't have a rain — it's been raining and it's been flooding in Texas. It's really bad in Oklahoma and it's been raining in Western Louisiana nearly every day. What we have is those clouds come up in the afternoon and daytime heating and then they pass over, but at night (much late in the evening), and then at night it seems like — you know how when you have a shower sometimes it cools off? Almost anytime you have a rain, it cools for a while. It seems like at night, about 10:30 or something after the sun goes down, then this wisp of cool air comes drifting through the back of the house, and I haven't been turning the air conditioner on. I figure that that cool breeze is wafting off of some storm somewhere — rain that we didn't get, but we got the coolness from it. It has to be. I don't know of any other way, but it's uncomfortable, say about from about 2:00 until the sun goes down. But when one of them clouds comes up and it don't rain and it mugs — mugginess get to you, then that's when it's really hot, oppressive. In fact, you don't even sweat. That's what makes it so oppressive. It's almost like something pressing at you. I'm sure you have that up there too.

Alan: Oh yes. It's up here, too, all right.

Effie: But that's the norm now. It's the "new norm," like you said.

Alan: Yeah, it's the new norm. The HAARP is going. You can pick it up on short-wave bands. You can hear the HAARP on the short-wave.

Effie: Oh, yeah. I just got away from the short-wave and it was so tiresome and so monotonous, I just hardly ever listen to it anymore.

Alan: You can pick it up from the short-wave radio when you tune in. You go across the bands, you pick it up and hear it.

It's quite something; and the spraying goes on. You watch them doing it and the heat builds up. Depending on what they spray, it can get very cold or very warm. Everybody gets drugged on certain days. Everybody gets tired when they're spraying heavy. That's the world we're living in. Science is running our lives here.

Effie: Yes. You know I was thinking about—it flashed in my mind when you were talking there, where all that spraying, it naturally gets in your lakes up there. Oh, I know what. I'm guilty of listening to a radio talk show and this fellow was talking about it; and I thought it was odd. He had a friend that's in the federal game department and went off on one subject, like what's wrong with the bees. This fellow was saying and I thought it was peculiar, maybe not, that there's deformity in all the wild animals. The main thing that caught my attention was that the animals are losing their sex identity, and lots of them are developing two sexes in one.

Alan: I don't know, I talked to a lot of the experts and what they say is that it's the modified food that they're getting from the fields. It's the pollen. It's toxic and so they're moving out of their hives. Nothing will move into the hives, because even the ants that generally invade after they've gone won't go near them. They're toxic. That's what it is. It's the spraying and the modified food that's out there. That's what's doing it.

Effie: Like I said, they spray not only on the domestic food, but when all that spraying goes on what wild animals eat, too, and that's why I was saying there's so much deformity. You know physical deformity, but he was mainly talking about the sex organs. It wasn't so much deformed as having mixed up two, morphed-like. Of course, like I said, it goes without saying, just because somebody said something, that don't make it so.

Alan: There's an awful lot of — oh what would we call it there, on that particular show, a lot of disinformation. There's a lot of disinformation on that show.

Effie: Oh yes, I know that.

Alan: It specializes in it, in fact.

Effie: That's what I said, maybe once in a month. I'll tell you what, just like I was telling you about this activity around Denver and the airport there. What caught my attention first of all was the geography. When I was going to school there was a place in Kansas, which isn't very far from Denver. That's what caught my attention when they got to talking about Denver, because it was saying that it was actually almost like the wheels of a spoke, a hub, that equal distance going north, south, east or west. You know what I mean. That's what caught my attention. I certainly don't, how would you say, give myself credit for being able to distinguish between a lie and the truth, but sometimes you listen to something like that, and maybe knowing a little something, you can at least know the black lies or just outright lies. Yes, that is really a propaganda machine. But every once in a while they might have something on there that sounds reasonable anyway. You know if you're going to tell a lie, and the bigger the lie is, you've got to

mix a little truth in it to make it sound plausible. It's a matter of maybe listening enough to catch a little truth in among the other stuff, but at the same time it don't pay to listen to something like that too long. Most of the time if I wake up I might turn it on, but if it's something that improbable and silly and these empty headed people they call in, I just shut it off. I don't listen to it all the time or any time. It was the 60th anniversary of Roswell in New Mexico and he was going to have a program on it and I was going to listen to it. The mistake I made was I should of sit up instead of laying there, I went to sleep and never heard any of it, whether it was lie, truth or what have you. It's sort of what you call a well-known American fable and a subject that can be discussed indefinitely like Kennedy's death. It's just an American fable. There is maybe a little truth in it. Anyway, there got to be something in it, they keep working so hard to cover it up. In fact, I think that before I went to sleep I know it was mentioned — oh, what was the paunchy old fellow that they finally pulled in and killed? That big short-wave guy, what's his name?

Alan: Cooper.

Effie: They mentioned him and they just lightly said before I drifted off to sleep, they said he was shot by government agents. He was erratic but they pulled him into that no doubt, set him up.

Alan: Oh yeah, they set him up all right.

Effie: Even if he was a little off, or got erratic or something, as I understand it, he did tell some truths and he was big on that Area 51, wasn't he?

Alan: He took parties down there and they photographed those man-made flying saucers coming up out of the ground.

Effie: All the time, the truth is stranger than fiction.

Alan: Yes it is. We always get a different version of truth, all the time. We live in a "la-la land" indeed.

Effie: I'm sure Canada is just like the United States. There's always some kind of an election going on.

Alan: Oh yeah, always an election going on.

Effie: One blessing is I don't turn the TV on, so I don't have to listen to a lot of it.

Alan: You're not missing anything, I can tell you that.

Effie: No, because I'm so used to listening to the latest lie, and if they decide to lower the boom, you'll know it anyway.

Alan: Yes, you will.

Effie: I know somebody was talking about worrying. I said I don't worry. Oh, you're always worrying. I said no I'm not. I said I looked at a situation with what information I can get out of it. I said then you access it; and if you can't do anything about it, at least you know about it and you just live with it, but you don't worry yourself to death all the time about it. You know it's there. You're well aware of it.

Alan: Once you accept you're under a totalitarian system, nothing else is hard to figure out. Nothing else is hard to figure out once you understand the basics. It's a continuation of the same old tyranny.

Effie: It sort of reminds me of my sister in Lafayette, and I think she's even give up on the soaps. I remember when people, housewives were arguing over that, and one of them she was going to almost have a fit because she was going to miss her program; and I said they'll come back with it. I said you're not going to miss anything because you know what's happening; and so, like you said, if you know the situation, you know what they're going to do. You may not specifically know just exactly, but you certainly don't know when they're going to lower the boom, but you can pretty well tell what they're going to do. It's like watching a poker game or something. You know the next move, more or less.

Alan: You can always tell.

Effie: Like I said: if nothing else, you just go back and read some history and you know that it repeats itself. Have you got any idea you might have a chance of having some kind of garden or you give up on it?

Alan: I don't know yet. The weather is so — there's so much rain.

Effie: I can understand that because I tell you I was eating some late corn and I was thinking about it. I said I wonder how many gallons of water I packed to produce that corn? I was thinking, I got it down to where I was just idly thinking about it. I said I wonder how many? There had to be so many gallons to each the kernel of the corn, because I practically — I don't think there was but a few days I didn't water that corn. Yeah it's more. I don't know if they are laboratory produced or they're hunting for home or something. You have the insects that you didn't ever have before. We used to have a little what you call the stinkbug and they come and ate on different things as the season comes in. They were little green bugs. I would say about a half inch, I mean a quarter of an inch. We call them stinkbugs because when you touch them, oh man, they stink like you wouldn't believe! If you made the mistake of mashing one it

stayed on your hands but now they have a big one. It's at least an inch big. What he likes—I got some eggplants. I picked some eggplants today and I was looking at them, and I saw they spots on them and they're on the tomato. When he sucks the fluid and he's big enough to do damage, there may be a little spot everywhere he sucks there's a spot. On the eggplant, it looked like a bruise. On the tomato, it makes a little hard spot and it turns sort of white, but you know his trail; and I would say five years ago you didn't see those bugs. What I'm thinking is that — I guess it's a toss up, they're migrating to move around to get food or it could be more than likely the government let them loose on us.

Alan: Yes, that could very well be. I know they are releasing different kinds of bugs now, which have been modified.

Effie: You know people are so used to — I was thinking about that today—vegetables. You see I never have got over the close (say it for want of a better word) close relationship between food and starvation; and you see the children of the next generation. The food has been there always, always, always. Not only food, but plenty of it, variety; so you see they take all that for granted.

Alan: They do.

Effie: It's in the stores all the time you know, so their worries are how they're going to get a pretty shiny car or truck or whatever else that they see advertised. You know I was thinking about that the other day. I was looking at Wal-Mart and all the other little papers that come out and all the smiling people in those commercials and on TV. They're smiling a lot, but this not a happy nation. Do you hear anybody laughing? They smile, but of course, like I say, that's photography on advertisements, but you don't hear people laugh. I mean a really funny happy laugh.

Alan: No, you don't.

Effie: I can remember when you heard a child with live abandon. I don't mean hysterical or anything. I mean just sheer happiness, happy laughing—laughing for the sheer fun of it. It felt so good. You don't hear that anymore. But I'll tell you one thing, [laughs] school's out and so I said, oh my gosh, I guess them little unmanned bullets will be all over the place, but thank goodness, thank goodness I don't see them. What happened was the little wallflowers went in the house to be in the air conditioning. I said thank goodness! Because they're not going to romp and stomp out in the hot weather. They're in their house. That's the only place I can think of where they're at. That, or in their car running around in the air conditioning. You don't see them out playing. They don't like that hot weather.

Alan: No, they don't. We're in for some rough rides now with the weather manipulation and the costs going up in the stores with all the foods and everything.

Effie: Boy, I tell you — Of course I'm lucky enough, I don't eat like other people. I mean I've got to have this, that and the other, and salads and right kind of salad, and right kind of bread, and you know all the extra stuff. I raise a little along and I don't eat that much; but you take a family, a man and his wife and couple of children, their grocery bill must be out of this world. Like I said, isn't it nice that as the prices went up, the credit cards became more prevalent. Is it coincidence?

Alan: With those credit cards—what the Lord giveth, the Lord can taketh away.

Effie: You bet you.

Alan: The Lord in charge of the bank—he'll devalue it when it's all ready to devalue, and the house of cards comes tumbling down, then panic breaks out because they don't know how to live any other way. They don't know.

I should get off this phone and take the dog out.

Effie: Yeah. I've got to get up tomorrow and my nephew he offers to cut my yard with his little tractor. You know those, everybody has to have one now.

Alan: I know, a lawn tractor.

Effie: Yeah, and I said the only grass I'm worried about is what's in a garden. That's the only grass I worry about; and I said these little showers make the grass grow. Too bad the vegetables don't grow as fast.

Alan: If they could grow just like the grass, my goodness, you'd have some crop.

Effie: I know it's good to have your dog as company.

Alan: Oh, you can't beat it. You can't beat it. That's how it is.

Effie: You know I don't know what made me think of it, this week I was thinking about the chain of events and how you ended up with the dog. Sort of funny or ironic or what?

Alan: Yeah, and he's the one that was never going to be good enough. He's the best dog I've ever had. Oh, you wouldn't believe this guy. He's the most faithful guy. He listens to you. You don't have to tell him what to do. He knows what to do and he's always looking back every 20 feet, he'll look back to see if you're there.

Effie: Maybe after all, you've got the best at last.

Alan: That's right.

Effie: In a way, maybe you needed him worse now than when you were 20 years old or something.

Alan: That's right. Oh yeah.

Effie: Sometimes accidentally or on purpose these things happen to all of us.

Alan: That's right.

Effie: I'll talk to you another time.

Alan: Okay.

Effie: Bye.

Alan: Bye now.

There you have some of the thoughts that Effie from Louisiana has pondered for many, many years. Her summary of humankind is perhaps a little bitter, but it's also truthful. It's a hard pill to swallow when you have to ask the questions as to why people – ordinary, who we think of as normal people – can be so inhumane towards each other. It leaves one with the questions as to why people go along with corrupt systems; and you have to ask the obvious question. Does that mean that the person themselves is corrupt?

If we live in a world where it's dog-eat-dog and I'm okay Jack, tough luck on you, can we honestly say that we are truly humane? Can we honestly say that we're even the strange – actually abnormal word

called civilized? Civilization, remember, means you're born into a city, a system, a city/state, even with preexisting duties; therefore you're not really free. We need new terminology to explain so much more.

The system as Effie explains it is a continuation—a continuity of the same system that came out with money and it was really introduced into the first city-state a long, long time ago. I am certain it came from a previous time because Sumer did not create that system. It simply reintroduced it. A system from scratch would take time to formulate, whereas Sumer came on the scene perfectly formed with all of its plethora of gods and deities, priesthoods, which really were banks of bureaucrats which ran the entire system.

Money is the key to all of this, I say over and over. As long as money exists, or the need for personal reward by monetary means, we can only repeat the same mistakes over and over, except on a bigger and bigger scale, as science and technology goes hand-in-hand with taxation. That's where they get all their money from. Tax is just labor. When you tax yourself, you labor yourself. It's work. It's a form of taking work from you, which is hard to perceive because it's altered through the exchange of this thing called money, which really just represents your labor. That's all time and labor. That time and labor goes into hiring other workers or laborers who then accept it and create devious weapons, and think tanks to outmaneuver every possible strategy that could come out of the "great unwashed masses," as they say.

If the Tower of Babel is the entire sum of the generations of humanity, then it's held together from its foundations which were faulty to begin with Band-Aids. No matter how many Band-Aids they can put on top of it, it will never make it strong and secure. Those at the top, as they go higher and higher in science, feel less and less secure; and the more remote they are from the ground, the more paranoid they become. Therefore the cleansings that they have done in the past on smaller scales, although they're pretty grand scales in reality when you take the wars into consideration, is that it will be nothing compared to what they have already planned to reduce the thing they're afraid of, rather than be afraid of the height they've climbed to built on this rickety tower. They blame the masses they see on the ground, rather than measure the distance from the ground itself and ask why they are there in the first place in their ivory tower.

"Blessed are the peacemakers," they say. I don't hear too many of them today. They're too scared to demand to put an end to it all. It's always easier to make the wrong decision, to make the wrong choice than make the right one. In the day of mass man, which is today mass group, the big group will take the wrong decision each time. It's not up to them to alter the course of this world, because the masses do what's marketed to them by the elite. That's one thing the elite always count on. It's up to the individuals who will take the consequences of being unpopular during popular movements. Those who say the unpopular things rather than the exciting things or fantastic things, yet that's how the world can be changed.

We don't need to look into outer space for beings to blame our own evil intentions on. There's enough here that can be seen in daily life. It can be seen all through the structure of that which we call civilization. It's up to those who care about generations to come and the type of life and the quality of life they could have, from all countries, all peoples across the world. It's up to those who care to divert the course we're on.

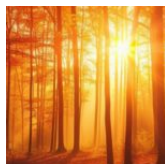
To care in any relationship brings consequences. It creates a vulnerability and it can create a penalty too. That's why the mass man won't stick his head up above the crowd and be an individual again. Yet that's the only hope that we have, because we've been told by all of the elite and all of their front men and think tanks and university courses of the plans that they have in store for the Brave New World. Which is one where: yes, there will be no strife for the average person, because you won't know you are a person in the world of non-think of programmed unconsciousness.

If the burden of life is that heavy, then perhaps we're a sad species in the first place—that we'd give it up so readily; and yet there's a joy in thought itself. There's a joy in being aware. There's a tremendous freedom in "overcoming the world," as they say, because what stands in past times will always stand in the present and future. It's not just up to me to say these things. It's up to everyone of you, and to ponder these things, and whatever ideas come out of it to work it into being.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:54 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#150](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

It is the 26th of July, 2007.

It's interesting to see the email that I get in, once you've sorted out all the junk stuff that just flows in. It's amazing how we can't stop that, isn't it? It's truly amazing that they can't stop it, isn't it? However, some of the mail I get in is interesting because people out there are noticing all of the independent or at least seemingly independent pieces of information coming out, which, all like arrows pointing towards a central point in a circle, are showing them the way of the future – the very near future. Seemingly independent organizations, corporations and various governments all point to the same nucleus, the nucleus that we're all supposed to fit into, because bigger powers have planned it that way long ago for "world peace," you understand. Mind you, it's interesting to see that the elite of the world, the dominant minority have a different definition of peace from the one that the general population would have.

Here's one of these little independent pieces of information from IBM, you know the EYE-BEAM. It's from Lilly who sends me some stuff now and then. She keeps her eyes open; and this is a propaganda spin to IBM customers, and it said:

"I'm happy to tell you about our plans to launch a new suite of capabilities that will begin to provide IBMers..."

Alan: It's just like this car thing that they give you, and you're named after your car or your motorbike or whatever else you drive.

"...provide IBMers with viable tools to enhance the expertise in careers in a global context. IBM already invests about \$600 million a year on employee learning and training. We're now enhancing that investment and at the same time introducing what we believe to be the first of the kind programs..."

Alan: Everyone has to be first of kind you see. They're all "leading."

"...recalling this new initiative the IBM Global Citizens Portfolio..."

Alan: Doesn't that sound wonderful? Global Citizens Portfolio. I wonder what part of democracy IBM comes under in voting and all that stuff. Anyway, back to it.

"I encourage you to read about it on W3 and use the feedback box at the bottom of the article to tell me your thoughts."

Alan: I thought IBM would know your thoughts by now, eh?

"This program is all about IBM's competitiveness and yours in a very new world."

Alan: Isn't it though.

"I'm convinced that the individual success going forward depends above all upon expertise but expertise today isn't acquired or applied in the ways that it used to be..."

Alan: Oh, no. It's not static.

"...just as any company community or country has to adapt continuously..."

Alan: What they mean is adapt or die, you see.

"...learning new fields and new skills in order to be competitive."

Alan: They should really put: "living in new fields, bah."

"...so too does the individual. The challenge is that it's difficult to do this within the higher article command and control corporate model of the past. People today need the freedom to change their own learning, their own careers, their own expertise."

Alan: Yes, we've had the choice in the way it's run up to now, haven't we? We have all that choice individually, haven't we?

"I believe that helping IBMers in this way will enable us to continue attracting and retaining the world's smartest and most creative workforce."

Alan: Did you know that all people who have IBMs are creative people? Like they have designed it and you're the purchaser.

"The Global Citizens Portfolio consists of three programs which will launch around mid-year 2008. They are: Matching Accounts for Learning."

Alan: I guess that's MAL, meaning not good but bad.

"The eligible IBMer commits to skills development by investing in this portable account."

Alan: A portable account.

"...and IBM will match the individual's contributions up to a set limit. The funds would be available to pay for training classes and education of the employees choice."

Alan: Out of this fixed list. (I added that part.)

"We're going to pilot this first in the U.S. and based on what we learn about how employees use the program we'll consider appropriate versions of the idea in other parts of the world."

Alan: In other words, they're going to match it supposedly. This is the mousetrap part that is taught in marketing. You have a mousetrap like a credit card, free, no interest for so many days and so this one's going to match it dollar for dollar. They don't actually say "dollar for dollar". They say match in their own legal terminology for how they interpret matching. However, as long as you're getting anything and you're getting something for free, then you'll fall for it. That's how those mousetraps work. It's all been cited for you. You who are all participating in this: it's all been decided for you. That's how I love this double-speak.

"The IBM Corporate Service Corp this will create a global training ground in emerging markets of the developing world. At IBM we know how to develop leaders for a multinational but how do we develop people who can truly lead global teams and operations. We offer short-term assignments that engage IBMers with communities, governments and non-governmental organizations and expose them to local culture and society. Transition Services."

Alan: They love transition, changes, changes.

"A couple of years ago we develop transition to teaching TOT for short..."

Alan: Maybe short people are to whom he talks.

"...a program that assists IBMers in moving to a second career in teaching. We also have similar programs to help."

Alan: It's always to help people you see. That's what corporations are there for. Did you know?

"...move to jobs with our business partners as part of the Global Citizens Portfolio. We'll be extending this idea to help people move to public service and non-governmental services. As we introduce these programs it will be important for IBMers to tell us what works and what doesn't work. We'll learn and adjust and look at the programs appropriate for other markets around the world. Expect to hear more details about the Global Citizens Portfolio later this fall."

Alan: That's the repetitive part. You're supposed to repeat that all through something that your right in advertising to sink in like "weapons of mass destruction, weapons of mass destruction." Repetition, takes eight times for the average person to remember the slogans and that's why they keep repeating them.

"As our most recent corporate results indicate IBM strategy is being well received today by our clients, our investors and beyond. For some organizations that might prompt them to relax and take a victory lap but that's not IBM. Now is the time for a leader to go on the offense to push the boundaries of roll models and show the world what we mean by innovation that matters ..."

Alan: That's the partway one "innovation that matters." They're always using that.

"...and most importantly now is exactly the right time to enhance..."

Alan: Enhance. These are the lovely fuzzy words they have.

"...every IBMers capabilities. Will enhance your capability as a global professional and a global citizen."

Alan: Sam Palmisano: it's kind of a saintly apple, but there you go. That's what it's all about. It even starts:

"A new set of tools for the globally integrated individual who? You."

It says:

"Later today, IBM chairman Sam Palmisano will announce a new package of capabilities integrated with existing IBM programs that will provide IBMers will viable tools to enhance their expertise and careers with a globally integrating economy. It's called the Global Citizens Portfolio. Take a moment to share your thoughts on this announcement. Sam Palmisano announcement on the forum of Global Leadership we're engaging some 400 selected leaders..."

Alan: See how democratic they are. It's already planned.

"...from across business, government, academia and societal organizations and a conversation on how to enhance American..."

Alan: Ha, ha. See this word "enhance."

"...competitiveness to our response to overarching realities innovation and global integration. This event will take place in the United States. It sets the stage for similarly themed events in mature and developing countries around the world. The Global Citizens Portfolio addresses a rapidly integrating

world that favors countries, companies and individuals that understand that economics, expertise and open business environment makes work flow..."

Alan: Yes, it all does to the top.

"...for individuals the most important factor is expertise but the nature of expertise has changed drastically and continues to change in tandem..."

Alan: That's an old fashion word "in tandem."

"...with an ever quickening place of technological advances. People no longer acquire or cultivate expertise in the way they once did. To be competitive, any individual – like any company, community or country for that matter has to adapt continuously, learning new fields and new skills. Companies, communities and countries need to recognize this change as to the individuals that comprise them. The Global Citizens Portfolio lays the groundwork for a new set of tools allowing individuals to take control of their economic future. An individual set of programs from IBM's Global Citizen Portfolio include:

Matching Accounts for Learning: Fifty percent contributions by employees with at least five years of service. The employee's contribution, up to \$1,000 per year, will reside in an interest-bearing account to be used for their own external living expenses. This program will be piloted in the United States and expanded globally based on local skills, training needs and government support for education."

Alan: Government's involved, oh what a surprise.

"The Corporate Service Corps:

Alan: The Corporate Service Corps: it's very war-like, isn't it? They use to have Peace Corps and Disaster Corps and stuff for the Cold War. You never saw them because they didn't do anything. They didn't have Homeland Security during the Cold War. The Corporate Service Corps. We're supposed to go under tables. That was your shelter if the bombs went off, which they kept telling us was going to happen any day, day after day: the bombs would go off. Go under a kitchen table and you might be saved from the glass. Here you are getting blasted with God only knows radiation, but don't worry, it's the glass that would kill you.

"This program will provide leadership development for IBMers exposing participants to the 21 century context for business – diverse cultures, policy and environment and societal expectations."

Alan: You see they have their own bureaucratize lingo (language) for these marketing characters, these creeps. They really are psychopaths. There's no doubt about that. The people who are marketing will admit that to you in fact, because their whole idea is to con and fool you and I, to get you to do something for a corporation. That's what marketing is all about.

"IBM will team with non-governmental organizations..."

Alan: That's the new democracies, the new Soviet.

"...to place small groups of employees from different countries and business units together, outside of the office structure. They will build relationships..."

Alan: I'm sure they will.

"...and work on some of the world's toughest problems, such as enhancing global economic opportunity and access to education resources. The Corporate Service Corp will be global from the outset..."

Alan: There you are. It's already a done deal.

"Approximately 600 IBM participants over the first three years will be drawn from all over the world."

Alan: Give it snob appeal, IBMers.

"Project destinations will be emerging in developing countries. Enhanced Transition Services. This will create bridges..."

Alan: They love bridges. It's getting a bit boring, this bridge building and stuff. Bridges to Babylon, the Stones did that. I mean the bridges but Masons love building society.

"This will create bridges for IBM employees to opportunities in government, non-profits, educational institutions and economic development organizations."

Alan: Which is part of the United Nations, you see it's all tied together.

"Building on the success of IBM's Transition to Teaching initiative this new program will create public/private and civil/private partnerships."

Alan: We've heard all that before, haven't we? Public/private: The public pays for it all and the private sector reaps the profits.

"It will identify which skills are needed in high demand areas, and then help IBM employees develop second careers in these fields to contribute to their communities."

Alan: Communitarianism is the way to go, said George Bush, Sr.. They didn't want to call it communism. Communitarianism, it sounds better than collectivism.

"These are the first in a growing set of capabilities that will evolve..."

Alan: There's a lot of evolution.

"...over the years and adapt..."

Alan: That's part of evolution – adaptation.

"...to the various regulatory, cultural and economic conditions in the markets where IBM does business around the world. IBM and IBMers are renowned for charitable efforts..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha. Oh shame, shame.

"...the Global Citizens Portfolio does not constitute a philanthropic program. IBM fully expects the Global Citizens Portfolio to make us a more competitive and successful business. In fact, we see this as potentially a very powerful 'virtuous circle'..."

Alan: A virtuous circle, they love virtue in Masonry as well as bridges.

"...where the benefits to and from empowered..."

Alan: Empowered. Here we go, empowerment.

"...individuals stimulate more agile and innovative organizations which in turn create healthier and more vibrant communities."

Alan: They don't have wellness down there yet. How's your wellness today? My wellness is fine, thank you. How yours?

"IBM's values remind us that trust..."

Alan: Ah, ha.

"...and personal responsibility in all relationships is a core attribute of the IBMer."

Alan: Otherwise you'd be a bad apple with a bad core.

"The Global Citizens Portfolio offers us all another chance to make these words reality."

Alan: That's from "IBM Plan Ties Training and Accounts" by Steve Lohr. I guess it's folklore perhaps. New York Times, July 25, 2007. There you go. It's all about the new global society with the new Nomads you see. The new Nomads to be drawn from the crème de la crème of all countries and they will be serving the world state with a higher pay and benefits and lower fringe benefits, and they'll also get off with certain factions of legal things, depending upon the sexual preferences and age groups because that's always been the way. However, technically they'll have no real homes. They'll go from one to the next as they go across the world to the global cities, the international cities, but they'll have it much better than the peasantry back home. We're stuck where we are in this wonderful global society because no country will take you in if they don't have a purpose for you to fill.

There's hardly a day goes by that we don't get hit with half a dozen articles on "upgrading our memory." You'll find the universities that have the grants for this upgrading investigation are all getting grants as well from Homeland Security. They could to be related I wonder as they try to find ways to put nanotechnology into your brain-box. They have a campus to say it needs upgrading, and we shall get upgraded like computers to adapt and survive a predetermined goal. I'd hardly say that altering ourselves into cyborgs was an intention of mine or my parents or anybody before me. However, it certainly is someone's intention because we've been hit with this predictive programming, mainly through science fiction, which all get their marching orders from The Futurist Society funded by the big foundations to get us to think of the possibilities and the wonder of having all this fantastic wire technology all through our bodies. That's why all the superheroes are part cyborg that have little brain chips. In fact, ultimately all you would need for a head is a pin. You won't need this big head to carry that

brain around. They could do it all from the chip the size of a pin; and then, of course, they would actually alter every single part of you to suit a particular purpose.

If they wanted some kind of bureaucrat that can be mobile, they can give him a pinhead. It's not much different from today. They do have a lot of space up there that they're not using. Therefore, you have a pinhead on legs and hands that can go and adapt to keyboards. Things like that or a fish-man that would have a pinhead and have frog's legs to repair the oil-rigs. He can be a deep-sea diver. Very efficient, plus you could make it so that you'd no longer need a part to entertain themselves – an imaginative part. They don't want imagination in that kind of perfect worker, you want just a perfect worker who can go into a box at night like Seven of Nine; and in fact they could put him in the same box as Seven of Nine and you wouldn't have a single thought as to what to do. Boy, that's hell isn't it?

You see that's the world that they're planning for everyone, but as always, they must have us all going along chomping the grass, walking forward very slowly, never noticing up that we're ending up in a different field entirely. That's how the process goes step by step by step. It's difficult to move the big herd suddenly and quickly from here over to there, but it's very easy especially when you have patience, all the time in the world to plan things inter-generationally to get them to go from here to there, until they end up being modified on the way and they're eating tree bark instead of grass without noticing. That's called efficiency and good planning. Someone would get rewarded for that with medals and knighthoods and stuff. That's how the real world works. The sheep must be the last to know, preferably not to know at all.

In times gone by, we used to talk about 'being had' when we'd fallen for the con that did what was expected by using the logic that we have and working our way through a con. A con works because the victim must be presented with a certain amount of information. The con-man knows that by the logic of that victim, they will arrive at a certain conclusion and make a decision, which will be the right decision if everything were real on the up-and-up, will actually be the wrong decision for the victim. They don't realize that until the end of the con and they find they've lost everything. That's how the con works. The con-man demands upon knowing the psychology and logic process of the victim, and that's how the whole world works. Same way.

Our reality is marketed to us and indoctrinated to us, mainly by repetition and by people we're trained to believe. We've been taught to divert something that seemed to be a tribal thing, which was to respect the shaman or the priest, and they simply diverted it to the new one with the white coat on, the scientist or the expert; and everyone buckles under to the expert and believes what they say. Never dawns on them that there's an agenda under foot and you have a slippery slope. Never dawns on you, it's so slick and easy, until you don't think for yourself anymore. There's experts out there to do all your thinking for you. That's what you've been trained to believe.

Mr. Bertrand Russell and others spoke about this and how they would train the public until the public would be useless without experts. They wouldn't think for themselves and we do find that today. It's also reinforced by governments and licensing laws, because now the people who used to makeshift in their home and plumbing in different areas can't do it anymore. They truly are trained that they must have experts to guide them and do it, and certify it and bring it up to code standard and all this stuff that comes from the United Nations. It's to take independence away and discovery, because the best way to learn something is to do it, especially if you thought it was your own property that you're doing it with. However you've been taught that it's really not your own property, you just rent it, because governments have the right to come in and be intrusive, and that's to train you that you really don't have property or rights.

At one time, you could get anybody out of your home or off your land, from government or from wherever, but not now, including a SWAT team if you kick them off and they'll come in anyway. You see it's all copied from Britain, this whole idea. All previous knowledge and technique is never ever thrown into the wastepaper basket when they upgrade their system. They store all that knowledge of how societies and generations were controlled. In Britain up until Thatcher's time—you know the "Tiler," you might say, because another name for a Tiler is a Thatcher—she privatized for sale all the council housing that was supposed to be built by the people for the people by the taxpayers' money. Even though you rented it, the rents at one time weren't bad. You'd get by with these little boxed houses that were all joined together. She privatized them to sell them off, but the public in Britain had already been trained that inspectors from the council, your own council you paid would go around your houses and inspect things for hygiene and all this kind of stuff just to train you that you're inferior. They use to jump when these inspectors came around with their noses in the air and they strutted around like royalty had done in previous times gone by to degrade the renters into feeling inferior.

Now the same technique is used for property owners as fire departments demand access to see if your fire detectors are working and all this kind of stuff. They also want powers to fine you. All these power freaks want power to fine you and punish you because they're really sadists. I mean they get off on this kind of thing. The public have been trained that: that which they thought was private property really isn't, and gradually being trained it will be taken from you because of the infringements on land abuse or pollution or a thousand and billion other watershed things and all that kind of nonsense. It's all training. That's the real purpose of it all because the world they are bringing into view is one where you'll have habitats – yes, you'll rent heavily. You'll pay high rents but you have no private property and your lives will be dictated to by committees and inspectors of all kinds, right down to your own personal mental health inspector who will come down with a therapist. It's really school guidance from birth to grave, ongoing. How are we today sir? Anything on your mind? Any angry dreams lately?, and so on.

The managed society is only a stepping-stone to the next part and next part and the next part, which might take two or three generations. By two or three generations, it's only about 15 years now because they don't need a lifetime as they used to. They're talking about in the indoctrination process and how they can speed up the changes. They can really do it year by year now for every person born in one year, and the next year and the next year, they're all trained a little differently into the agenda. It's called "scientific indoctrination" according to Bertrand Russell and Beria of the old NKVD and Comintern. "Nothing new under the sun" as they say.

Today we have conflicts: Clashes of interpersonal relations. Clashes of relations with civil societies, meaning services. Clashes with authoritarian societies. Everything happens to be clashes. Clashes of the genders, parents, children and so on because of the forced planned adaptation process brought upon society in a fairly short period of time, with regards to the history and the age of this world.

It is true that in past times societies have had to adapt quickly to tremendous changes and environments. The whole history for instance of Africa or the Middle East is one comprised of adaptation or die, but these processes took such a long period of time as things alter that there's no great sudden change which affected society so greatly as today. Today we live in a planned society. It's the planning of our society which causes the great conflicts because it's run according to man. Man tossed out all of his deities at the top a long time ago and replaced them with his own intellect and science. You might add cunning because those at the top generally are psychopathic of all cultures – the ones who get to the very top.

Out of this comes advanced planning and management. The world is a managed society. According to timetables, all business is formulated too. They stick to their timetables including the alteration of other countries which are radically different from the conglomerate bunch already in the big western side. Therefore, they expect conflict. They expect resistance. They expect a bit of chaos as Mr. Rockefeller said, "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." What he meant was the dysfunctional system and the chaos that would ensue between peoples and families as they went through drastic changes from one system to the next. That's how human deities do things. At least the old deities were pretty quiet. Once in a while, you'd have someone who would claim that the deity had spoken to them. It took a long, long time, sometimes centuries to pass the word around and have it discussed and thought about, and occasionally acted upon in personal lives or their societal lives.

However, today it's almost instant. It's planned and the dates of introduction of every part of the system are planned ahead and made; and they stick to the dates, including wars. Wars that they have to come up and get them over with. They plan this like a long-range business plan. They also plan all the propaganda to be used and perhaps even the incidence that will start those wars, all as I say to achieve a greater end and the noble lie, as they call it at the top, is worth it. Noble-like, being it's for a good cause.

You simple people just wouldn't understand it. You're just children. We the intellectual ones understand it and therefore have to lie to you as parents might lie to children about grandma dying. This becomes the natural thing for them to do once it's been done once or twice.

It's the formula and they become very arrogant and give out very simplistic lies, because you can tell even the propaganda pieces and the repetitive pieces are so child-like. They're written for children because that's truly how they start to see the public. They're trained that way. They don't even give you intellectual lies. It's all simplistic lies. The same format as the propagandists of the old Soviet Union who wrote the propaganda. If you ever read the old stuff that was written for Gorbachev when he was the head of the Soviet Union, it's written as a parent talking down to a very young child. That's how it's presented to us in the west because they're using that same Soviet technique; and they really do think that the average person is dull and stupid. More so as they climb the ladder and get into know the secrets of how society is really run. They become to despise Joe Public. The profane as they call them, those in the darkness, those who don't know. We're supposed to be trained like children and treated like children, and we are.

Part of the problem, too, is that we've given up the rights of learning and becoming wise and wiser as we get older and older. You're trained that you're written off over a certain age. It's getting younger all the time. There are many people who've lost their jobs when they hit 40 or even younger, because the big corporations want younger, cheaper guys coming in. That became part of the norm back in the '70's; they were talking and writing about it then. We are all disposable for the system's agenda and for its sake.

When we forget our instinctual nature, we end up in a conflict between the conscious and the unconscious, also referred to as spirit and nature. Spirit is the life-force you might say in humanity that makes them reflect on themselves. The ways of the world are nature and it can also have survival instincts. Coming to the fore has created a conflict between the ability to look at yourself or simply going on an automatic pilot with survival instincts. You can see where the conflict would arise between the two, because survival instincts can become deviant to themselves if they go on too long and they overcome nature, and then destroy nature and everything and everyone in it. That's part of the psychopathic personality who runs on pure ego. In other words, you cannot tell them any different. They can't handle guilt either. They won't tolerate guilt. They have no guilt. They throw it off like water on a duck.

When you have a split between the two, you've got a pathological problem and consciousness can no longer suppress instinctual sides. You'll find people then begin to congregate into groups and mass movements. This came to the fore at the end really of the industrial era where everything was mass production. You had the mass man. Mass groups, mass organizations and this takes over from the individual and will tend to crush it. It's funny how you always have an opposite. For every action, there's

an equal and opposite reaction or the natural Hegelian technique of the dialectic built in to every problem. Mass movements always come up and say they speak for you and they'll say all the right things, especially initially. You're going to be the champion of the suppressed. The prevailing tendency of consciousness is to seek the source of all the problems and all your ills and the world outside you . People go and cry for political and social change, which they think will save them and solve the deeper problem of the split in the psyche itself.

If a group actually fulfills its goal and the demand is met, the political and social conditions arise to bring the same ills back again in an altered form, because one group that becomes successful then becomes the dominant one and persecutes those who are left behind. It's just changing places you might say in the society; and that's man becoming God, you see. The good ends up being corrupt. It's always been known for thousands and thousands of years that those who start off with the best intentions become the tyrants in the end, until they are overthrown or killed off or they kill each other off for power and more power. Then another group takes over and starts off with all the right intentions again, but then a few generations of them later, they're spoiled, arrogant, dominant and irrational. This is also part of our problem.

However, today, we have the tops of all groups united in a single vision of a future, all working towards global domination of a global society, where they have decided that all conflicts must cease by force. They're going to force you to cease conflicts, not by convincing you through massive propaganda as they've tried in the past, but by making you, by altering you so you cannot have the conflicts. That's what it's all about today and it was agreed upon at the top a long, long time ago. You will not get back what you thought was an era in your history where you think in an infantile form that it was somehow better. That will not come back because all the conditions are gone and altered and changed.

Neither can we afford to go forward on the agenda as it's written, because it means the annihilation of individual personality and thought in the end—the extinction of sentient thought. Thought with an individual who can make choices on his or her own, whether for good or bad. You won't even have that choice anymore. It's not a matter of one singular element in society causing this problem. The elite in all societies, if you study your history, have no problem joining a victor to survive and keep their existing financial and material status. That's the history of the ages. The higher bureaucracies merge very well together when countries are conquered. That's also the histories of the world.

The big problem we've had and we've had for a while is how to get all of the different sheep, all the herds together into this one big conglomerate of servitude and alteration willingly. It's quite the task to bring billions of people together under a common system step-by-step, having them acquiesce to it unwittingly, as long as they do agree to it—that's all that matters. Then the chaos that ensues which is all thought out before hand by big think tanks. That's their job. They're well-paid to think up all the problems

which will arise and all the solutions to those problems. It's only bizarre to those who are going through it and don't understand. They're written off technically. Every generation at the moment has been written off. As far as your personal happiness goes, it's irrelevant. You're part of this omelet that's mushed together in this pan.

You're going through changes where everything that once was is destroyed. Where families are destroyed. Where personal relationships are destroyed, where science has given you sexual outlets as you'd never ever have dreamed about in the past, until casual sex is just like going around from pubs trying different beer. It's so readily available that there's no lasting relationship and there cannot be any lasting relationship because of fundamental laws of nature. Once broken, you can't piece them together, no matter how many psychologists or Dr. Phil's come out with their teams of producers to tell you otherwise. Everyone is craving some kind of relationship, but what is special about a partner who's had a thousand partners before you, of either gender male or female? How can one person say, "you're the one"? It's nonsensical and that's what they're craving. They're craving a time gone by which has been taken from them by the same elite with their agenda, who had to destroy the family unit and the two parent family, the husband, the wife, because they had to separate everyone in order to control everyone. Divide and conquer.

Therefore, those who've been brought up enjoying all this don't even realize the consequences. All they know is that they're terribly unhappy and they're seeking all the more for new and better experiences, which are only poor, third rate, fourth rate, fifth rate substitutes for something they now can never have because fundamental laws of nature have been broken. People have a yearning for mythical pasts. Pasts that are really mythologized in movies and fantasies, and yet this part of them tells them that there was something in that past with all of its problems that was better perhaps than it is now. Even the people who love their independence today, what they think is independence: I can shop. I can do this. I can do that. I can do, I, I, I. It's all I, I, I, you and me still have a big gaping hole in their psyche that can't be filled by all the things they buy or watch as a passive recipient of downloading from computer or television; and that is contact with people of similar minds, where people aren't after anything all the time.

People today are very charming, but they're predators. Everywhere you go you're seeing the manifestations of the predatory society, which is corrupt, from the "have a nice day" and "did you find all you were looking for sir?" All these little catch phrases that they parrot to you, dreamed up by marketing institutions that simply want you to spend all that you have. They don't care if you spend your last penny or get into debt as long as you buy from them. That's their job. That's their function. It's the only function they have under "have a nice day" and "can I help you sir?"

That's the real world and people still look for a time of community. Real community that had a lot of autonomy. It didn't have all the bureaucratic and governmental intrusions into their lives. That's really what they're looking for, but they're also looking for relationships that are meaningful. Today, the side effect of total promiscuity is ultimately the meaninglessness of it all, because what's special about a person that could have your child when any face has been before her could also have been the father of the child? What's special about the guy as well? What's special about him when he's gone from one to the other? To the next, to the next, to the next. What's special in his eyes about the woman he picks, when he could have picked anyone of a thousands? That's part of it because all of that becomes your past and the partner will never ever feel secure in comparison and that's all it is—a relationship of comparisons from then on.

Bad news, eh? but true; and therefore all of this which I've just discussed has been talked about in big think tanks long ago before they gave you effective contraception. Before even the Industrial Era was over in the west, it was all planned; and all the omelets and broken shells were planned too, has been well unfortunate, but we must move forward for this progress. To fill all of the side effects that come out of this gaping hole that we have, this emptiness within us, they've decided to simply take away the problem, which was the part of the brain where you can think about it.

That's typical of surgery, in a sense. You don't need this anymore. That's an appendage left over from when you were an ape a long time ago. We'll just whip it out. You won't need it. They want to improve you. Make you more improved like the six or seven million dollar man. Now it's a few billion, I guess. Maybe it's cheaper now with nanotechnology and you won't have these problems. You'll be an efficient machine. You can't be a human anymore because we've destroyed human values while we make you a machine; and that's the psychology of the technocrats who help run this system and advise their superiors, the dominant minority. That's what all of this is about as we gorge ourselves on entertainment which just programs us for the next step and the next step, through various subtle insertions and some not so subtle, but they don't fill the void in people.

Some are aware of this. Some are totally aware of it when it's mentioned or verbalized to them, because they find it difficult to put into words, but that's part of the problems today. It won't last too long because they're telling us now what the next step is going to be, and the next step and the next step and the next step. It's rather boring really, to an end where you just simply won't be happy because happiness and unhappiness will be obsolete terms. You won't have those abilities anymore. You'll just be a good robot.

The dominant minority, as they keep telling us in their own publications, will not have all this tinkering because they have to keep all the survival capabilities intact and steer planet earth for all the things to come; but you won't need all of that because the state will be making all your decisions for you. Now remember, that means ALL your decisions from birth to grave for you, while a robot you see doesn't need

to make decisions. It can give preplanned choices of logic when it comes to what it's programmed to do, but it won't have this dilemma of making human decisions because humans need much more to fill our head space with. We have imaginations. We have creative abilities but we have longings as well and drives, drives which unfortunately, according to the elite, get in the way of our efficiency, especially when they destroyed the natural outcome of those drives. That's why they planned the whole society ahead and all this warmongering right now is just for part of the process to bring the rest of the world under the same system. That's how they deem it at the top, is efficiency. Everything must be efficient and all costs and lives and slaughtering, mayhem, crying, funerals and weeping. It's just broken eggs and omelets again. Tough. That's how it's rationalized.

That's the world we live in – not pleasant, not nice. We must find a new way if we're going to survive with our intellect intact, but not the way the elite expect us to oppose them, because they expect us to oppose them as primitives and hit them head-on in traditional fashion. That's what they expect. We must find another way which they haven't planned. We've got to find it through what's inside of us, knowing in full knowledge that the majority won't back you up on it because they're quite happy throwing all the garbage into that vast hole in their heads and their hearts, of buying and consuming and throwing away. They're happy doing that as long as they can keep throwing the garbage in. It kind of makes them feel less hungry, but it won't satisfy them, but they're happy at that you see. It's all they know.

For those who do know much more, we must find a new way and this new way can have nothing based on the old way. It can have nothing based on this dog-eat-dog, buy, sell, consume, produce system which is completely unnatural and will end up with our own destruction; because once you have destroyed the mind and the memory of individualism, there's nothing left. When consciousness goes, there's nothing there. You're reduced to a programmed insect and they think that's the ideal worker to come. A programmed insect, programmed during gestation to carry out specific tasks sufficiently. That's what they say is the goal. Wow. Who would want that?

We have pretty well insects at the top because they certainly have very little in common with real people. They don't have the emotions of real people. They're psychopathic. Their families are psychopathic. Their training is psychopathic and they have given us a psychopathic culture. When empathy goes for people who are hurting that you've never met but you're aware of, you're already on the journey to psychopathy if it doesn't affect you. Yet with the laws of nature, "what goes around comes around," and the monster that starts chomping at someone over there will keep chomping in a circle round back to you.

Wars are meant to change societies of all participants because government takes over and pushes agendas you've never thought about, never dreamed about. That's why you push these agendas and

you're seeing it now with all the Executive Orders being passed in different countries, and Orders in Council as they call it in the Commonwealth countries, where anyone who speaks out against the wars and their plans is a verbal terrorist and a thought criminal, and their property can be seized by the government. That's our caring and wonderful freedom—the new freedom. That's what they meant by new freedom. You see, when they said "New Freedom" and it went through everybody's ears, as always, they didn't stop to think. What are they talking about, a new freedom? He means it's a new definition of freedom. That's what it meant, otherwise it would be freedom as always, and that was the New Freedom. It's a new defined freedom. New definition. A definition where it's got a lot of clauses. You can do this BUT or EXCEPT in et cetera. That's the New Freedom. It's another way of saying you're under totalitarianism. You're under tyranny.

These characters and their predecessors have had wars down through the ages, some lasting 2, 5, 10 years. Sometimes 20 years, sometimes 30 year wars. Sometimes 100 year wars, although the 100 year war is really 115.

How long ago was it that Gulf War I started? Think about it.

You see it never ended.

How long have we been in this war now? Huh? Think about it.

What was it Rumsfeld said and Cheney and others? "This might take a hundred years", and they weren't talking about just the Middle East. They were talking about the whole New World Order agenda. Remember the speech. "I see a New World Order coming into view" et cetera, et cetera by Bush, Sr. A whole new ordered world, right down to you and yours and everyone you know. The public, which are totally disrupted, disorganized, desensitized, dehumanized, will go along with it as presented to them in all of the right ways of the marketing strategists, with words like 'free' and 'improved' and lots of promises of utopias to come. Happiness, big smiling faces on all the ads as you're plugged into the Matrix. Most don't even know they're going through the most crucial time of decision-making and choice-making that any society has ever had. Most will never know; however, things happen because of minorities who do know.

The choice is: Is humanity, with its potential and all of its contradictions, worth saving?

That means joys and sorrows and all the things that come with it; because that's what life really is, even in a natural setting where you can experience all of the full range of emotions which make one truly

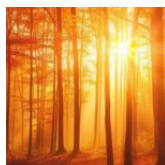
human; or, would you prefer to live in a Peter Pan existence, where all the nasty things are taken care of by other people so that you can play and be a child forever?

That's what it's all about. It's happening right now and most folk don't even know how crucial this time is. Wisdom in all ages is accumulated by going the whole gambit of human emotion. Experiencing it. Living it and then coming to have compassion for others and all those around you. That's how you gain it; but at least people are coming forward slowly. Here there and all around the planet, individuals are beginning to sense what I'm talking about now and coming forward.

That's all for tonight. From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:54 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#151](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Today is the 11th of April 2007, with the usual flurry that goes on beginning in the morning and ending late at night. The good news I have is I was so fed up with making up the books on the floor and putting them in binders that I've got some printed up with these proper spiral-type binders, which is saying something for me to do that because it's looking kind of posh. It's kind of posh for me. Not my usual style with sticky tape and all that and sticking on labels. So yes, for me this is posh. So from now on those who ordered the books can order them individually as usual and they'll get them in this spiral-posh type binder and also if they order all three, I put all three in one big book with the same technique. It's much better looking and it will last longer too, I'm sure, and that's a good start. It costs more of course for me to do it but it's worth it. It saves your back, your neck, your knees, and it gives Hamish room to move about on the floor rather than stepping over all these different I have to post off in the morning.

Also, very little mail if any moved over this weekend because on Friday it was the Easter Good Friday, which I didn't find out until I went to town and everything was closed, so nothing moved. Post doesn't move in Canada generally even on the ordinary weekends, but definitely nothing moved from Friday way up until the Monday or the Tuesday and that's just the way it goes in a great democratic country.

I'm behind on the emails, as always, so if you've written in to me with something very important, you can either re-mail it to me if you don't hear from me or just wait and hang on because I eventually get back around them and I put all these little red flags and I check which ones I've answered. I can't answer everything. I do manage to read everything but it's impossible to answer every single one and many of them don't need answers really. They're just little notes and things and good will messages, which is very, very nice.

I'm going to start off here with a little talk, an article from the parallelnormal.wordpress.com, April 4, 2007. And it's called:

"Corporations Will Push Humans into Alternate Realities"

Well which we already know. They've already done it with a lot of people with all this technology that's going to be mentioned in this article. And this again is how you predict and program people.

"The world's largest corporations, including Procter & Gamble, Siemens, Motorola and Time Warner, may be planning to port our individual consciousnesses over to machine-generated alternate realities (think Second Life)."

Interesting. Procter & Gamble came out a few years ago. They were the ones who helped push the baby formulas way back in the '50's or whenever they came out with them and how bottle milk was much better – scientifically prepared bottle milk was better than mommy's milk. You know how science is always better and better than nature, apparently, according to their propaganda, and Procter & Gamble came out only a few years ago and just happened to have – well, they admitted they just happened to have been using all along to wash these little glass jars out they put all this mush baby food in and made an awful lot of money with. They washed out those jars to sterilize them before they filled them with the food with what just happens to turn out to be a synthetic form of estrogen. Oh, my, my. What a coincidence. What a coincidence. Big Procter & Gamble got into that. My goodness, after Charles Galton Darwin talked about ways to get estrogen into the food et cetera in order to effeminize the men.

It's amazing. It's like winning the lotto. How many people win the lotto wherever you live? Yet these guys write things, and lo and behold, things just happen and accidents just happen in their favor all the time, accidents like 9/11. Well the same thing with artificial estrogen ends up in the baby formula. My, my, my, what luck.

"The companies will use embedded sensors and displays, RFID tags and other tracking devices, and brain implants as the real-to-virtual gateway through which humans will either jump, or be pushed."

Or be pushed. I like that part. Or be pushed.

"That is, of course, if you believe that think tanks not only predict the future, but actually shape it (link and excerpt, below). The Institute for the Future predicts "a culture of layered realities" marked by the "intermingling of alternate-reality games and real-life interactions in physical-digital space," in its 2005-2015 "Map of the Decade."

These tanks really, as I say, they don't sit around and guess. They already know the agenda. That's what these think tanks are for and their job is to get it written down in a kind of maybe-type form for the public to swallow and program the public gradually to its inevitability.

"Procter & Gamble and the other companies are IFTF members. Rand Corp."—

Oh, biggie. Oh, Rand Corporation.

"researchers, backed by the Ford Foundation"—

Here's the big Ford Foundation which is run now I think hand-in-hand with Carnegie and Rockefeller Foundations. The big foundations remember fund everything that changes your life because they help plan it.

"founded the futurist think tank in 1968. IFTF is headed by one of the fathers of the internet, Jacques Vallée."—

Another fake name.

"He also happens to be one of the world's leading UFO experts."

And he got it from someone who channeled the information from Zeta Reticuli, and I'm just joking about that part.

"Vallée was among several prominent ufologists at a GWU symposium I covered for Wired in 2002."

I guess GWU means "go watch up".

"Now Jane McGonigal, a developer and expert on ubiquitous technologies (a category that includes RFIDs and embedded sensors) and alternate reality games, is on the IFTF payroll. "As a futures forecaster," reads one line from McGonigal's bio, "I explore how games might be used to virtualize"—

Virtualize, virtualize. I wonder what they mean virtualize.

"everyday life."

How you feeling today? I'm virtualized today. Very virtual. The Masonics love the word "virtue". They supposedly get virtue you see with the higher degrees and virtual is not quite you see, it's not quite real. It's virtually. So that's another little bit of predictive programming. Big corporations and foundations fund all of the big science fiction writers which give us our thoughts and enjoyment, entertains, fascinates us to death and programs us so that we will accept things which will happen in our life because the guys that planned these things to happen in your life also fund the authors and tell them "write a story about this. We want Joe Public to get used to the idea." That's how the real world works.

Alternate realities. The thing is: they're trying to push this idea to children big time because it's the children who will have to really go through all the major changes and they want the children to want this kind of thing. Not just play the game. Be in the game. However, no individual you'll ever meet will be programming this little alternate reality for themselves. It will all be done for them by someone they'll never meet and what they're not telling them is someone will be programming you. What a thought. Brave new world, eh? What a thought.

We live in such amazing times watching a big global push where everything is being pushed to the limits. The family is pretty well destroyed as they said they would have to do in all the Communist writings and a lot of the big professors of course in the western countries working for their CFR. How they'd have to destroy the family unit and separate the male and the female and the children in order to bring their Brave New World into existence and you look around you and you see it everyday.

You see the fallout all around and of course as the family units were falling apart where no one was allowed to be happy. You can't be happy if you're kept in a constant state of immaturity and that's what they did with the people. They didn't become mature. Jane wanted some film star for a husband and got fed up with Harry, and Harry wanted some beautiful young model as his wife and he looked at Jane there getting a little older, and so they were programmed themselves via television of things they should lust after, you see, and all the movies they watch, the relationships in the movies are of this perfected relationship of hero figures who are always young, always young.

You don't get to the older ones now. Anything over almost 24 now is old because they had to separate the generations. Times gone-by made sure for survival that the older became and hopefully more wiser; they could become a leader down the road and the young would go to the leaders for wisdom. The leaders had gone through all the emotions, all usual things which the children would go through, and so everyone knew that's where you went for advice.

Today the children have been taught to disregard their parents completely, pretty well. Daddy must be a fool because all men are. Mummy should be having a better life and the children don't get enough attention at home either. The parents don't talk to them very often. Everyone's too busy doing their own

thing or the parents are having two jobs to keep that roof above their head and we're seeing the fallout of society all around us.

As the families were falling apart, they were throwing up homes for the aged across the Western world because the state was going to take care of that end of it by removing the older ones from the home and they'd give them the care until they died. This too has been successful. The children don't grow up. They don't see the old people dying at home. They don't see the illness. They don't start to appreciate life. In fact, they can't relate to it because they don't see any of it. They can't relate to even death when they're young. They don't see anyone dying that they care about. They don't know what real love is and bonding until someone dies and they don't get that anymore either.

Once you're in these old folks homes, they stick you on things like Haladol, where you sit and salivate and rock in a chair that you can't get out of. You're not allowed out of until you die, which often doesn't take too long, and that's the horror that they now call "better care."

Every generation has been separated from the next. Every part of each generation is separated from the one beneath and above and they're all being programmed from kindergarten on in an escalating scale to the things which each one will experience going through their life and they'll think it's all quite normal because they've been brainwashed since a very early age. This is what we find Lord Bertrand Russell talking about in "Education and the Good Life," after his experimental schools had tried about everything to indoctrinate children into a new way of living and perceiving things.

It's also what Beria, the head of the NKVD did in the Soviet Union and in his speeches in the 1930's when he talked to the "Comintern"; it was published in the papers in the West of how they could actually prepare people so that those going in to kindergarten would be programmed a few years ahead of the children coming in today. The ones coming in today would have a little bit more indoctrinations as to what they would expect when they hit 20 or 30. A little bit more with every intake.

That's how perfect the system is. It's not a pretty story, but that's how it really is and none of the agenda which we see today could have happened without all of that family disruption taking place at all. THEY HAD TO DESTROY THE FAMILY UNIT, separate everyone from everyone else.

The state becomes boss. It becomes the welfare, so much so, that people in families won't even help each other out now. They'll tell each other to go to welfare. The state has become supreme over everyone. When there's no one to stand in the way and protect you or stand up for you, the state can dictate directly to you, as Orwell portrayed in "1984".

We have no say in this so far. There are no complaints departments here because governments are pretty well bogus. They're dramas for the public, where bills may go through the motions of being passed or debated, but the very fact that they're on the table came from a higher source – the real government, you know the guys who really run the world, the big foundations and so on, the big think tanks – and told to be brought into being by very powerful people, who live to a very old age, very fit because they're given a much higher advanced form of healthcare and medicine.

The governments actually just rubber stamp things really after the little pretend debates before they all go out for a pint with both parties and celebrate which bunch of millionaires or multimillionaires they want to vote for. The left wing or the right wing? Which bunch of lawyers do you want to vote for? The left wing or the right wing. There's not a single one that wasn't picked and groomed before the public had them presented to them for voting. They're authorized to be there. There're "dependable" as they say.

I'd also like to talk a little bit about genetic engineering. When they first openly in newspapers started to talk about and do a big hurrah cheer which they did in all the newspapers in the '70's for all the money they'd need for genetic research. Suddenly, it was all genetic research and how my God and then show you poor children with inherited diseases and so on and they say, "if we can do this we can cure this," and I thought immediately what they're really telling us is that if they can pinpoint people who are direct carriers of potential inherited disorders they would simply not be allowed to be born; because that's the only way they could do it, isn't it?

They were not looking towards understanding how the genes work and putting something in to someone that was a carrier that would destroy the disease, no. They were looking for ways to detect the disease, find out who was a possible carrier and you would not be born. It was so obvious and yet they went on and on and on, this massive drum beat and brass band type thing of how wonderful the future would be and how we'd have to pour billions into genetic research.

Here we are and they're ready to make purpose-made humans, ideal design, ID, the real ID. Purpose-made like Huxley's "Brave New World" and someone obviously—and they already have the panels set up—they'll be a branch of the eugenics societies, which now have official capacities in all governments. They call them now "bioethics committees". It sounds nicer.

Geneticists got a bad name and the guys into eugenics got a bad name you see during World War II and prior to that too, because they had a build up of all these big groups of people especially in the United States and Germany. Huge foundations and groups to do with eugenicists and they wrote screeds of books about inferior types of people and how they'd have to get rid of all those who didn't have the right IQ, didn't measure up and all that kind of stuff, but then that got a bad rap because of World War II when a lot of that was put into place and used as an elimination scheme of the inferior types. We now have –

they wait years and they present it all, and we've got it all when all the sheep came out, you see, then suddenly we find we had these official groups, these massive NGOs of scientists that now call themselves "bioethics committees" and we don't have to worry about things because the experts are doing all the worrying for us.

They're debating and saying what's ethical, what isn't, and aren't you glad that people can make these decisions for you? People you'll never meet. You didn't even know they existed until they were suddenly worldwide at the same time appearing on every country's television shows. Every country just happened to have them in the back cupboard somewhere and they pull them forth. They calm the public and tell us not to be so worried about things. They're bioethics – ethics is a nice fuzzy word. Ethical you see. Sounds far removed from eugenicists, oh eugenicists.

If you've noticed, nothing has been stopped by these supposed committees on the research they're doing. They come up once in a while and give us a vague pro and con, and we're left in limbo and we've found it's been done anyway, the next step and the next step and the next step, until you have this incredible disgusting world where they're putting in genes into animals – human genes.

They did that to the pig in America, the Agricultural Association or Department of the U.S. Government gave the go-ahead to implant human genes in and try it in the '70's. They've gone so much further today where they're now admitting they have supposedly sheep which can have human kidneys and God knows what else, and it's probably a statement and a big joke to us to that they're going to try and use sheep as well; and cross-species breeding is underway in this great Dr. Moreau's island called planet earth.

We must be more efficient slaves, and part-way along the way, one part of the journey, is to be brain chipped. Once we're brain chipped we can't then complain about the next step, which is watching all purpose-made types—tall, short, squat, whatever your job happens to be, what you're bred for—all sort of tottering around the planet doing their slave work with no mind of their own. They've got to be very efficient though, very efficient.

Brave New World and who funds all this?

The big foundations fund it all. The government uses our tax money and puts it into direct research and development. Why?

Because we're the idiots that fund this all ultimately and we're the idiots it's all going to be used on. We fund the creation of our own chains and our own ultimate destruction and we have no say in the matter.

In times gone by there were wars over taxation without representation and when they said "representation" they meant someone from the people that would speak for the people about where their tax money went, which is supposed to benefit them and never did of course. It went to the elite and wealthy to do what they wanted to do and nothing has changed. Nothing has changed.

This is not a free society in any country, at least in the Western world today. It's all the same agenda because the elite, the psychopaths in charge of every country, the hereditary psychopaths, the dynasties we see popping up all the time and places of power, are one big club. One big, big club. The United Nations is their front man that talks about peace, love and security. On the one hand, as it sends our troops all over the planet to kill people who haven't buckled under yet to get a standardized way of living across the whole globe. The same democratic format of pre-selected people we're allowed to vote for, who will serve the elite very well once they're in.

The same United Nations that has UNESCO where they want a world culture created, so they do it through putting schools up in all the conquered nations, grab the first generation of children, brainwash them into all the wonders and things of the West, so that they'll grow up eventually and be the next bunch of bureaucrats for that new country, that conquered country.

These are the realities of the world. I'm going to take a night sometime and read from some of the big boys books written back at the turn of the 1900's. I'll read from the big foundations' books about this very plan and you can decide for yourself if a lot of what they talked about has already happened and if some more of what they talked about is underway. It's quite impressive to see men with ideas and plans and incredible power and money to back it bring it all about deceptively, because they must deceive the public. As I say, there's always a good reason given for the public for everything and then there's the real reason, which we're never given.

In the past when people talked to each other a lot, they didn't zonk out in front of a glass tube which flashed light in their eye and made screaming sounds of supposed laughter, canned of course, and they talked about life. They talked about their world that they knew, what affected them. Different age groups would be involved in the conversations within families. The children could hear them. They listened and they learned. That's all gone in most families today; the ones that are left, that is.

Along came the swinging '60's. Swinging of course is another term, as you know, for the swing clubs and that's what it meant too. Swinging meant having unabashed, unabated sexual contact with no consequences because we had suddenly come out of the Stone Age and we were on a roll to a wonderful future we were told.

The culture creation industry had already been prepared for it all and out came all the stuff. Out came the magazines on free love, yah-de-yah-de-yah, everything is wonderful, wear flowers in your hair unless you're allergic and you don't want bee stings. And the youth as always fell for this utopia. It's an old dodge that's been used over and over again down through many centuries the promise of a utopia. They fell for it hook, line and sinker; never guessing that very clever old people had dreamed up this entire new culture for them and had worked it into being with the power and their organizations and think tanks and the very fact they owned the media as well.

The same thing happened on the build up toward World War I. Both H.G. Wells and Russell talked about it. Wells was a propagandist for the British Secret Service. His job was to write stuff into fiction to get everyone geared up for the war and want to go. The young guys had to go and go into glory et cetera.

There was a lot of glory in war in those days and brass bands and everything else and clean uniforms. Gives you a rather different impression from the blood-stained ones in the battlefield with holes through the tubas and the drums, but the youth don't think about death and that's why it's so easy to conquer their minds with glory and every young guy wants to be a hero. That's what games are all about. That's why they're watching games. They have no power in their own life so they project it on to some hero on a team and they feel they're winning something in life because they know they're really losing personally.

In World War I, H.G. Wells came out with a term, he was told to get phrases, these "repetitive phrases," to get them out there to get the public to start parroting them. That's how simply it's done. Lenin said the same thing. "We shall conquer by the use of slogans, repetitive slogans." And they both used these slogan techniques because they both were trained by the same people and the Soviets were funded by Britain and America from its inception.

H.G. Wells came out with "The War to End All Wars." What a wonderful thing for a youngster to hear, because youngsters, before the guys are at the age where they want to go off and fight and be a hero and of course they won't be killed because they think they're immortal personally. Someone else gets killed but you won't get killed because you're too young and stupid you see to know better. That in itself tells you who runs the show. The gullibility of the young. A man who has no idea it could be him that gets killed. It doesn't dawn on the young guy and they know this. That's why they never take old men in the Army, and apart from that, old men wouldn't want to go. They're too sensible by then. It takes them a while to grow up.

H.G. Wells kept on in all these different little talks at the Fabian Society and it's published in the papers and his books, his non-fiction books. He wrote just as many non-fiction as fiction. At least his teams did of writers, because they all have teams of writers really, these guys; and he called it "The War to End All

Wars.” Oh beautiful, eh? And after there’s going to be a utopia. A utopia for the people where they’d be treated for the first time fairly by their “betters” as they call them in Britain, their superiors. Their “betters”.

We’d have this harmonious country of virtue, a virtuous country. Now it’s virtual, but then it was virtue. They didn’t get virtual then and how they’d all have homes since 90-odd percent of the people in Britain were working class and didn’t own anything and lived in pretty bad poverty. They told them they’d all get council housing funded by the taxpayers. So, in other words, for the first time the taxes would be used to help the people because during World War I they had so many young guys dying, the word was getting back home. “What’s the point of this?” So that was an incentive. “Oh it’s going to be a utopia after this if you join up and go off and kill those guys. We’ll have a just society and your tax money for the first time will be used on you to build council housing, which you’ll then rent of us,” and they built rows of houses. They didn’t start building the houses and even then very few of them until it was almost World War II.

Wells also was the one to bring out the white feather for their girlfriends and told them to wear it if her boyfriend wouldn’t join the army and fight for his country and his king and his way of life. His way of life, ha, ha. They used every dirty trick in the book to get the young men in. They never stop using dirty tricks because they’re psychopaths you see. Psychopaths have no conscience but they do naturally intuitively instinctively understand how “the others,” you know the people down below, how they think and feel. They themselves can’t feel but they understand that you do and exploit it. They always exploit it. Terrific ability to exploit people.

Now I’ll get on to the new website for Europe. It’s alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. This is a new site just going up and it’s gradually being finished. It will take some time. The purpose of it hopefully is to inform the Europeans in their own language of how they were united, tell them about the associations and corporations that were behind it, the big players and the foundations, and go through some of the history of it. I hope to have the transcripts that are done by Linda. Linda does transcripts for me. She’s a professional and has worked for big companies doing transcripts. Very fast. To have them also done and put into eventually the languages of Europe so they can be downloaded and printed off and passed around to those who want to read them. This will take a little time to get the translations done and to get the proper people to do the translations. Those who want to volunteer are welcome to get in touch with me and I’ll give them what information they need to know. I’ll give them the format of this, where to start and they can have their names on it or a first name or a pseudonym. We should try really hard and get these things translated because there’s a lot of people who can’t speak outside their own tongue and once they understand what’s really been going on they can start talking about it in their own tongue to others and showing them the transcripts.

This has been a long haul even to get this far because this is a not for profit attempt to get through to people and various people have really helped. There’s a nice new format for this Sentient Sentinel site

and for those who are looking for someone to do up a good site for them, there's a professional who donated some time to me and I could send pictures that I wanted to put together to them and who did it exactly as the way I pictured it. That is Laura, if they want to get some work done for themselves, they can contact me now and I'll get in touch with her.

Laura's very good working with males because being a professional she can divert you off from a silly idea at times without you knowing that she's done it. She does it so well. You'll find out next week, hey wait a minute here. I didn't even notice. So she saves your ego, guys. She'll save your ego big time. Good professional person to work with. Let me know if you need something done and I'll get in touch with her.

It's very rare to get someone who can take an idea and take what you visualize and they can bring it about just as it was in your mind, and that's how this whole thing is done is by myself and a few people who help me, volunteers. They're people I've never met and that shows you the kind of cooperation that ordinary folk can do for a good cause and really when you see what's happening in the world today there's nothing more important than this particular type of cause because we're running out of time. The big boys have made their plans. The agenda's set and what is the future? We know what the future is – a controlled Huxlian society where the masses that are left and are bred to work will be happy idiots knowing nothing, not even having an individual consciousness. The dream of ages for the elite of ages and ages gone by will have come about and they'll be slapping each other on the back how they pulled it off, from empire building to globalism to Plato's workers society specially bred, selected, et cetera for a particular specific functions. Who wants this? Who wants this?

We have to really get moving now to get the information out and to stay on the topics because the other side have their big boys out who steer you off into all kinds of weird topics, mixing fact with fiction, intelligence gathering with counter-intelligence to discredit the intelligence. Very simply, very old techniques, until they have people in a dizzy spin and they don't know what to believe anymore. Of course if you stick to the facts and you stick to the powerful people and the books which they themselves wrote and published over the last couple of hundred years or longer, then you don't have to speculate about spacemen or anything else that's bizarre.

We've lived through the last few years watching the Free Trade negotiations for the Americas, the precursor of NAFTA and pretty well everything that is to happen in the Americas was signed and sealed there. We watched the GATT Treaty to do with foreign and multinational investments, big corporations and have them come into any country now and start dictating the wages regardless of the minimum wage of that country. That was all done in preparation for GATT and that part of it where they can go into a country; and if the country has certain work standards or minimum wage and the government says, "no you can't come in here and set up that because we have these standards," by the GATT Treaty that

corporation can sue the nation and then the taxpayer has to pay them for not being allowed in to do their job.

That's a fact and the big boys will take that loot which they've just sued us for and slap each other on the back again saying, "oh my goodness, how clever we are and isn't it lucky we're all such multibillion, trillionaires running a world of utter schmucks." This is all being done already and now our tax money is pulling off the next part of completion of the active ID cards so all the little sheep on the planet will be forced to carry them and tracked everywhere they go, because these things are tracked by the same technology that cell phones use. "Don't leave home without it" goes the slogan.

This is the world, the Brave New World that the ancestors of today's elite dreamed of, because that's what they called it thousands of years ago, "The Brave New World," that was the whole idea. Huxley didn't invent that term, that phrase.

Those who are still thinking have to get moving now because we've got to sway this off course and start saying, we are humans. We have all the rights and all these front men that are called public servants, you know the lesser psychopaths at the lower bureaucratic levels, have to be eventually put out of their jobs and the public have to have a say in what happens in their life and to their own children, while they still can say they are our own children and not the property of some laboratory.

Those with knowledge must pass it on because you can turn around at a certain age and think you're just moving from yesterday and you're suddenly here. Time can go. It flies. There's so much that we should have been doing, and granted we're kept busy and occupied with fear, terror and pending depressions, economic collapses, yah-de-yah-de-yah and all this stuff they've given us for centuries, but we've got to make sure that the last of an idea which was the old system of family unit at least survives, because when it's all, all gone the game is over.

When humans can't help each other and they become enemies of each other, male, female, children, parents, et cetera, it's game over and it's almost there for most people. The time has to be used wisely because there's no other game in town. There's no other game in the world right now. This is the only thing that's going on that matters.

Not the latest silicon babe from Hollywood or her little affairs or the rubbish they throw out for the public to consume. Mainly as I say, it's rubbish. We've got to stop them spraying us like bugs from the skies everyday. It has to happen because it's affecting people today, big time, physically and mentally. We're not supposed to even know what's happening. That's quite something, worldwide spraying and silence from the top.

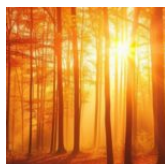
The time must be used wisely and those who care really are getting involved and helping to divert this destination planned by this powerful elite. So I'm going to use my time wisely. I hope you do too.

Sorry for the quick blurb, but I had to sleep for an hour before I did this. Not quite all there. Didn't get much sleep last night. There's so much to do and there'll be a lot more to do as things speed up and we've got to push on.

For Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:55 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#152](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

People have asked me about some of the older books I have collected over the years, which were published and made available to the public. Some of them were even put into public libraries, but the mainstream media never made much of them. They didn't mention them, because the mainstream media's job is to make you think about things, which your betters have decided that you should think about, and they tell you all that they've decided you need to know. Legally, those who plan your lives in such an intricate spider-web, interconnecting way, are so legalistic they do allow their books to be put out into the hands of the public. Many of them are published, not all of them, obviously, because so much is still – and always will be – classified as top secret, and comes under "security". Under the guise of security, they can keep everything stamped and put away in vaults, for as long as they wish to.

This is an ongoing process. Even after the main NAFTA, or Free Trade negotiations (the actual free trade negotiations was a pre-cursor of NAFTA – it was the major setting up of the unification for the Americas), only an actual edited report was given and made available to the public. The rest was sealed and not for public consumption, and put in a vault outside Ottawa where it'll stay for 30–50 years. We don't live in a society of freedom. That's the illusion that we're given from television. They keep telling you you're so free – you live in the freest countries in the world. That's all part of the illusion creation. The more they say it, the more people believe it, and when you show them something that's not on the mainstream media, they disbelieve it. They truly have been trained, like Zbigniew Brzezinski said, to let the media do their reasoning and their thinking for them. That's happened with most people. You can't blame the people, since the indoctrination technique starts at birth and continues throughout your whole life.

One of the various books I have, was taken from the Royal Institute of International Affairs world meeting, one of their world meetings. This particular one, the topic was the British Commonwealth and the future. It was published by Humphrey Milford, and this was 1938. I think the meeting was 1937. However, at the beginning of the book it says:

"Issued under the auspices of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Canadian Institute of International Affairs, the Australian Institute of International Affairs, the New Zealand Institute of International Affairs, the South African Institute of International Affairs and the Indian Institute of International Affairs, for India."

Alan: There are more now, and all the non-Commonwealth countries now, after '45, are called Council on Foreign Relations, such as the one in the U.S. Underneath those listed, it says:

"The Institute of International Affairs in the British Commonwealth are precluded by their rules from expressing as institutes, an opinion on any aspect of international or imperial affairs. Any opinions expressed in this book are therefore not those of the institutes."

Alan: It's a disclaimer. They're quite right, because they don't talk about politics. They simply have a plan, which is world government. Politics is a lower show for the public to believe in – the Punch and Judy show that they used to show in the Middle Ages, going around the villages. I think this book, initially, was funded by the Rockefeller Foundation.

It has all the minutes of the meetings. It's got all the lists of all the members in the back, who they are (there's hundreds and hundreds of them), politicians from all countries as well and even labour unions. Carroll Quigley said, who was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations for a while, he said that we (that means the institute) have no problems conversing and working with communists, capitalists, dictators and so on, and frequently do so. They do, because they're all part of it, you see, at the top.

The whole idea of this dominion, this political commonwealth they had of Britain, was set up not just to be a commonwealth, but also to eventually bring in other countries. They knew they had to change the name of their organisation, eventually creating the League of Nations. The League of Nations was funded into existence by the British government, even though the United States put capital in, as well, and pretended not to take part in it, after Wilson. They did take part in it; they had so-called "unofficial members" at every meeting.

The League of Nations was to be the embryo – based on the British system – of world government. They knew that they'd have a hard task, a very hard task to convince the populace of the world to accept it. They had to get a different name. It couldn't be allied to Britain, or the United States, or any of the colonial powers, so they had to give it a new name, under the guise of a knight in shining armour. It's a trick that's been used down through the centuries. It was definitely set up to be the embryo of world government, based on the British system of free trade, and inter-dependence – a concept going back to John Dee, who first coined the term British, or "Brytish Empire", and proposed this system to Queen Elizabeth I of a

world empire. To sell the idea of a world empire, you must bring in all leaders from all groups, and when you don't have enough groups to give it some sort of public official backing, then you create the groups that speak on the public's behalf. You always make sure that you put in the leader – an old technique. At these meetings, anyone who was anyone in decision-making in the country, any country, was present. From left-ring, right-wing, far-left, far-right, and up and down – they all belonged to it, dictators, too.

Britain and the empire was to be the basis for a League of Nations, which was to transform with more power after a period of time, into the United Nations – mainly to convince the public in a long-term plan, that they must give up not just their national identity, but they must adopt a new culture which would be made for them, for a world system. The world system that others working for the British government and the British aristocracy at that time, like Bertrand Russell, called “a world run by experts”. It had to be sold to the public, mainly, as helping the public. That's how you do it; you create a mouse-trap as they say in commerce, and allow the mouse to come in, then you grab them, and you use them for the real reason. That's how this system works. In other words, the people are the last ones to know the real purposes behind it. We're told all the good stuff, to get you in to the mouse-trap.

In this book it says on page 258, it's under the title “A World Order”:

“Several delegates, more especially from the left political wing, urged that no world order could be built, save on a better social order. A world order, said one, implies a rule of justice, internal as well as international, social as well as political.”

Alan: He then went on to espouse the fact they would use the labour standards of Britain, to bring the working people on board, basically, to co-operate towards this order. Just above this on the same page, 258, it states here:

“More than one delegate remarked that once the commonwealth basis was achieved, there was no reason why the control should not be international, and many reasons why it should. And the members of the conference were brought back to their conceptions of a world order, by the question ‘how can you get international control without international government?’ ”

Alan: Well, you see, they knew ultimately, it would evolve into international government.

In page 278, it goes on to say:

“The commonwealth order, we may surmise, is only a path to a world order. The conference discussion suggested that this gradual assimilation might happen in economic as well as the political sphere.

Whether the commonwealth would then continue or pass away as having fulfilled its usefulness, would be for some British Commonwealth relations conference of the future to discuss."

Alan: This was based, as well, remember, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, on another group, which had been born in the 1800's, the Cecil Rhodes Society, and Foundation, given a Royal Charter to exist. They were, in effect, a front group, technically non-governmental, so they could get away with doing a lot in the world, without governments being blamed as backing them. Lord Milner, Alfred Milner, joined the Round Table societies with the Rhodes Foundation, and this made the nucleus for the League of Nations, which is the United Nations, and you still have the Round Table societies working on different problems, like think-tanks do, on how to make us all inter-dependent.

On page 260 it says:

"There did not appear however, to be any dissent from one proposition; that an eventual world order involved an encroachment on national sovereignty, and that this must be a slow and difficult business. Here was a highly important point in connection with the future of the commonwealth itself. For if the effort towards a world order is one of the unifying factors of the commonwealth, and if complete national sovereignty is antipathetic to a world order, then complete national sovereignty cannot be more than a transitional phase of commonwealth relations themselves. The essence of a true league was put to the conference, is that no member has the right of neutrality. One speaker, himself a strong believer in the domain's right to neutrality, said plainly, that a real league must mean a super-state."

Alan: He's talking about world government.

"A delegate referred in an expressive phrase to a society of independent, inter-dependent states, among which, he said, association for mutual defence was quite possible. A similar phrase was indeed used of the British Commonwealth itself."

Alan: On page 261 they discuss the following:

"Several delegates felt the problem of a world order to be intimately bound up with that of strengthening the friendly relations, which all agreed to be necessary between the nations of the British Commonwealth and the United States. A Canadian spoke of the paradox that while participation in collective security was impossible for the United States, her collaboration was more easily achieved, and her suspicion of British policy less acute, when the latter was directed to upholding the principle of collective security and a world order. One of those who would identify the steps towards a world order,

with a leaguism of the democratic states against dictatorships, remarked that the United States and the commonwealth had a great common interest in the fact that the NAZI philosophy was death to them both."

Alan: Remember that war wasn't declared by that time. It was pre-World War II.

"A delegate with very different political ideas pointed out that American suspicions towards Great Britain and France, was nothing to American aversion towards dictatorship states. While some delegates drew attention to the growing participation of the United States in international organisation and action, a Canadian member of the conference argued that the breakdown of the political side of the league had made American participation in a revived league less likely, and that the way back was through a co-operative league, linking up different regional leagues of a very similar character, including no doubt the Pan-American union."

Alan: 1938, hmm.

"A world order, as United Kingdom delegates pointed out, will not wash out their diversities and perhaps regional co-operation may be the means of finding unity in diversity."—

Alan: You've heard that phrase before, "unity in diversity". That's a con game that's been sold to all the countries that joined the European Union, and now will be sold to the public as we're being merged into the American Union.

"'I'm not interested in world unity,' said the same delegate, 'I just want enough unity to provide the good life.'"

Alan: That's a term that Huxley and others used, and Bertrand Russell.

"This same idea was presumably in the mind of the delegate who claimed, a lonely voice, the world order was a false objective. The present regional groupings of powers was much more natural than any attempt at universality."

Alan: So these guys were the ones who called "regions" parts of the planet. They'd already mapped out the planet into regions. Regions, interestingly enough, is also taken from Masonic terms. They have their areas, which they call "regions," as well, because all these guys were members of Knights Templars, and various other Masonic organisations, both left-wing, right-wing, and up and down.

On page 223: the opening speaker on the chapter of "The Future of the Commonwealth as a Co-operative Organisation." Interestingly, the report was made by Professor Sir Alfred Zimmerman, commission recorder. Alfred Zimmerman was the kind of right-hand man around Winston Churchill. Alfred Zimmerman also was the head of the Communist Party in Britain at one time, and was the publisher of its main newspaper. We're told that Winston Churchill hated communists, and here he is with this character hanging round his neck, and he confided in him with complete trust, because there's no war at the top, you see, never was. This is the recorder, basically, for this part of the talk.

They go into again, with the world order, and mention the Balfour report of 1926. He says:

"He considered that his conclusions were all contained in the Balfour report of 1926, which was, after all, the basis of the present position. He went on to say that there was an impression in the dominions that the statute of Westminster was given grudgingly."—

Alan: Given grudgingly. That's a statute, another thing that should be read up by people.

"Nothing could be further from the truth, as he was able to say from personal knowledge."

Alan: Down at the bottom of page 223 it says:

"A fifth Canadian speaker mentioned this. He could conceive a situation arising in which a dominion might be involved in a war without involving other parts, for instance, a conflict between Japan and the United States, in which Canada might be involved."

Alan: Remember, this was before World War II, before Pearl Harbour.

On page 221 it says:

"This conception of the commonwealth as the nucleus of a system of world government was discussed from various angles, both in the session of that morning, and at the two subsequent meetings of the commission."

Alan: So, there you are, the British Commonwealth was to be the nucleus of a world government. They created the League of Nations, transforming into the United Nations. Remember that every major media mogul on the planet attended this particular, and other meetings that they have, because they are your propagandists to train people inter-generationally towards global government – their global

government. Many people, I'm sure, will see this as quite a natural development, and a thing to work towards, if they believe the real reasons, or wars as they're given in history books, were caused by the reasons they tell you. You're looking at the top tycoons on the planet, whose beginnings go back to the old knights, when they looted countries. Then they created corporations, like the British East India Company, who set up all of this.

They get all the true believers working for them, towards global government, when they will have a little twist in the tail towards the end of it, for the real reason. We know what the real reason's going to be, and luckily we get quips of that from other players from the aristocracy, like Bertrand Russell, and like [Charles] Galton Darwin.

It goes through on other pages, the plans for Australia, including immigration policies that would take a while to introduce, as they conditioned the public to accept what, at that time, were the non-white immigrants in. They would start taking them in slowly, over a long period of time, from India, and then even Arabic countries. 1938. They even had the setting up of the west coast of Canada for Chinese immigrants, because they knew at the time, eventually, they were going to set up China. It's mentioned in this book too, that China would eventually become a big economic power. They knew it because they'd already had guys like Bertrand Russell working in China helping to set up the Communist Party, to create nationalism, which you must create before you create communism, before you have dictatorship, and before you end up having the new way – the third way, as it's called. This is a process. If you read Plato's books and other Greek philosophers' books, they go through the process from one type of system to the next, as though it's a formula. They say that democracy always ends up in dictatorship.

It should be noted, that at this meeting they talked about setting up sub-regions, which would work quietly but efficiently and be well-funded, towards bringing those regions together, in the same form as the rest of the world would be brought together. Those that would resist more would have a slower time, more propaganda given to them. They'd be tied economically and politically and legally, in such a way that they'd have no option but to go along with this new system. They created the Institute for Pacific Relations – that's a branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations – to work on the Far East. They created other ones, as well, all weaved together intricately like a big spider's web.

On page 276 it says "The Commonwealth of the Future":

"The answer to the final question on the conference agenda, whether there emerged from its discussions any new conception of the commonwealth, must in the nature of things remain a personal one. The recorder of the commission for has set down the various thoughts that were contributed to the pool of prophecy and practical political ideas. What follows is a desolation from that pool, but one inevitably

flavoured with the personal opinions of the writer. One delegate, with unanswerable realism, said that the future of the commonwealth was going to depend on the outcome of the next European war."

Alan: They knew it was coming, because the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, according to [Carroll] Quigley, helped drum up all the propaganda and get the fear going, to get Britain into it. All the top newspaper guys were members. They told the British public lots of lies, had them digging ditches in the streets in the cities, and all wearing gas masks thinking they were going to be gassed. It was all a big lie according to Quigley.

"Few others however, and not even he himself, were willing to speculate on what that outcome would be if a European war did break out. While the conference was held under the shadow of threatening war in Europe, its discussions of the future of the commonwealth were based on the only assumption on which it was profitable to proceed; that existing trends would either be allowed a period without war in which to work themselves out, or else would prove more potent than even those incalculable new forces which might be set up by a general war. The discussions at the conference inspired in one observer's mind a vision of a future commonwealth, not static but dynamic. To borrow the phrase of an Irish delegate, dynamic within itself through the gradual working out of the principle of self-government, which will steadily increase the number of its own elect,"—

Alan: Interesting, eh? "Its own elect."

"and gaining dynamic force from without by finding its inspiration in ideals that are broader than itself, and can be brought to fruition only on a world scale. Individual and group freedom based on responsibility, peace as the condition of freedom, that brotherhood of all races, colours and creeds. With its progress on this path, new problems will arise."

Alan: They knew, back then, they were going to integrate and multi-culturalise the world. The elite at the top (who really are the bosses) see the peasantry of all peoples as just one big pool of labour. They don't care personally what colour you think you are. They also believed in a system where the individual would serve the world state. Serve the world state – that would be your purpose in life. They knew that the progress on this path, new problems would arise, because of conflicts of different cultures coming together. It would take a long period to do, but they thought it could be done. Their dates are pretty well right – the 21st century.

"With its progress on this path, new problems will arise. The multiplication of sovereign states within its circle, as countries not yet right for self-government attain to full nationhood, and those already self-governing assume fresh responsibilities, will give rise to new conundrums in constitutional relations and

increase the existing difficulties of constructing uniform and universal machinery for co-operation in foreign policy and defence. Above all, the rise of non-white nations to self-government, allied to the natural course of world events, will drive racial and inter-continental questions more and more to the front of commonwealth problems. New attitudes of mind will become necessary. A discarding, no doubt, of the tacit assumption of which an Indian delegate complained, that the British nations have a divine purpose to fulfill and have more to contribute than other nations to the fund of practical wisdom about race relations. A discarding too, in the phrase of the United Kingdom delegate, of condescension and the attitude of mind on both sides that always suspects something sinister in the other. The multiplication of states within the commonwealth itself suggests the question whether it might not increase in the future, by enrolling new members from outside. The delegates did not tackle in detail the practical problems involved in such a course, believing no doubt with an Irish member that the British nations must go further on their own road before inviting others into their circle. Moreover, many people saw the possible future absorption of foreign countries in a process of assimilation, rather than incorporation. The commonwealth is a miniature world, containing peoples of every colour, and from all continents. As it works out its own destiny, the world of which it is part will be struggling with the same problems on a larger scale. In a phrase used by a member of the conference, at a public gathering, after the conference itself had concluded: the commonwealth should be an example to the world of what it would wish the world to be. Is it too much to imagine that gradually the commonwealth and those parts of the world, which had progressed so far, or further in the art of self-government, will become assimilated? The commonwealth order, we may surmise, is only a path to a world order. The conference discussions suggested that this gradual assimilation might happen in the economic, as well as the political sphere.”

Alan: They knew this. This is written rather weakly here. In their other books they go into this in more detail, and all of the different subgroups, which they have – there’s hundreds of them actually allied to this. It was massive in its time this organisation, and it’s much bigger today. They go on to say that eventually the British Commonwealth would pass away having fulfilled its usefulness.

In the back of the book they have all the members who attended, from all the countries. It’s worth noting, if you want to read some of their books you can get their books – Royal Institute of International Affairs from:

Chatham House

10 St. James Square

London

I think you also have a branch in New York, for the CFR, and that's the Pratt House or the Pratt Building.

This organisation had all the Fabian leaders in it. It had all the supposed far-right leaders in it. It's all one big club at the top. All the big media moguls attended. They shape the world; they predict the future by making it happen. Having worked out all the problems in advance, they have no problems, with problems, when they crop up. They've foreseen it all, you see, complete integration of the planet.

They go into a world court that would eventually be used for the entire planet. It would start as a sort of criminal court for tyrants, but would blossom into basically the only governmental court on the planet. Old stuff, which has had a long time to plan and work, and market its ideas from thousands of sources to the generations that have grown up since this particular meeting was held – one of many, many, many meetings. There you have that part of it.

The British Commonwealth was set up initially to be a nucleus of world government. They have no problems talking about that. They have no problems admitting the League of Nations, which became the United Nations, was modelled on the system and run by the same guys really, and nothing's changed. Above these groups there are higher groups, the Bilderbergers, the Club of Rome. The Club of Rome deals mainly with depopulation, but by saying the opposite of what they're really all about – a planned society. The Bilderbergers have all the top moguls there. They have future Presidents and Prime Ministers invited to attend – that's why you know they're going to be a Prime Minister or a President. The Queen (or her representatives) attend each meeting, and all the big bankers.

Remember what H.G. Wells said. He said, "We must bring in to this federation those who understand economics," so they brought big bankers in on it. That's why the big banking system, which runs our lives really, had to be brought in. At the top you have an aristocratic elite, who have run the world for a long, long time. They're psychopathic; we know where they're heading to. They have lots of workers working for them below, at conference, where many of them thinking they're working for the betterment of mankind. The ones at the top can't help but give themselves away every so often. When you're planning a controlled society, and when you realise their answer to racial problems, cultural problems and all the rest of it, is to basically engineer new species of humanity, genetically, eventually, to serve them better at the top, then perhaps everyone would stop fighting each other and see who their common enemy really is. They'll find them in their own peoples at the top. Their own top people (the psychopaths) in this system of money – wealth, which is power in the system – are psychopaths. There's no such thing, as "poor boy leaves ghetto and makes good," like the old Rothschild story. It's a nice little story for the children but it's so far from being true.

So before I put this book down, I'll just read a little bit of the foreword in it. It says:

"This book is designed to furnish an official report of the second conference on British Commonwealth relations, which was held at Lapstone, near Sydney in September of 1938. The conference was larger in numbers and I think perhaps more representative in character than the Toronto conference of 1933. We of the Australian Institute were deeply gratified that our invitation to hold the conference in Australia was accepted, and still more that so many distinguished men should have joined the various delegations. The holding of the conference in Australia, or at all, was made possible only by the generous assistance we received from the governments of the commonwealth, and of the state of New South Wales, and also from the Carnegie Corporation and the Rhodes,"—

Alan: That's Cecil Rhodes.

"[Rhodes] trustees. I wish on behalf of the Australian Institute, and on behalf of all the members of the conference, to express our high appreciations of this assistance."

Alan: So here is technically a group, massive, massive, world (laughs) — it's a mountain, which is funded by the big corporations. That's why the corporation foundations were set up in the first place — to run a world to fund those organisations, which they would either create or take over, to push certain social policies worldwide. They received funding from the commonwealth countries. Interesting, eh, for a non-governmental organisation that plans your future, states quite correctly that it doesn't discuss politics; it doesn't discuss its social proceedings, because it's a plan. It's a plan; it's an agenda. You don't argue about it, it's a plan you see. On the previous page it says "the British Commonwealth and the future proceedings of the second unofficial conference on British Commonwealth relations, Sydney 3rd – 17th September, 1938." (One of many.)

Another myriad that works for it, is a club called the Empire Club. Anyone who's anyone in a country, in business, will try to become a member. They have again, the members of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR going around as main speakers, as guests to the commonwealth clubs, and to the various other organisations — this myriad underneath them that controls our lives.

On page 49 of the same book, it has here (this report was made by a Professor Scott):

"A study group in Victoria B.C. after emphasising the importance of relative standards of living to this question, reached the conclusion that were there no restrictions, British Columbia could and would support a considerably increased population of Asiatic origin."

Alan: The reason for that, was they knew they were setting up China, eventually, in the future, to be a main manufacturer of the planet and they would need the middle-man; an educated class to manage the import and exporting and so on.

Nothing happens by accident you see. Everything's planned so far ahead of time, and people grow up and never know they're living through a long-term business plan. That's the real world we live in. Many of the groups who help bring this to be, thinking they're working for the greater good, they're all being used, because the higher group that runs all sides of everything have already told us what they want to do with us. We see it forming around us, the totalitarian states. We're going to one big global totalitarian prison camp, with a planned future, a depopulation programme, coming from this wonderful egg that came out of the embryo of the League of Nations, now the United Nations. The big stick is starting to come out and we're seeing the force come in. This is to be a very efficiently run world. They decided long ago they would do away with all conflict. They meant all conflict, right down to man and woman. They would destroy marriage – it would be obsolete. It's all been, almost, formulated and completed.

We're not dealing with little clubs here that make wish lists and have governmental funding to do so, and meet in exotic far away places. They plan the future. They have the means to implement it, through propaganda, since all your top magazine editors and newspaper men are there, and the internet fellows. They market our culture to us, and upgrade it and keep on upgrading it, just like you upgrade the virus programmes on your computer. That's the real world we live in – a planned society.

Then when you start devaluing life itself, which was a "must be" you see – you can't allow horror for the future, new types of human beings to be created, purpose-made human beings, intelligent design (ID), unless you have become desensitised to what it is to be human in the first place. Everyone has had that through the way the presentations have been marketed to us on abortions, and science with its hype about how wonderful to have all these organs to save lives, and possibly stem-cell research will save us all "down the road." That's always a big carrot for us to go along with it, as they bring more horrors upon us, until we've just dehumanised ourselves. We've lessened our own self-worth when we allow it to be done to others. When they come knocking at your door – who's there to stand up for you?

They say the road to hell is paved with good intentions. That maxim holds true for many of those who help bring about what they think is going to be a utopia for everyone. They are so naïve and disbelieving in the fact that there are people who can pretend so well, act so well that they care, at the top of this tree, but who actually want to eliminate a good part of the planet.

Arthur C. Clarke, who I've mentioned a few times, wrote a sort of scenario out in allegorical form of this system, beginning for 2001 to kick it all off big-time, the next big push, 2010, for the completion of most of it. Then he takes you in his book, his last one, "3001," through a journey into a future where they're down to

one billion people on the planet, and even then in the book one of the characters is complaining that's too many. It is a chipped society. It also has the direct thought-to-thought control electronic equipment working, which we know was discussed at Loyola University with a brain implant for control purposes. These guys don't make this stuff up. They're given the facts of the plan and they write stories around them, which fascinate young people. Everyone is fascinated, when they're young, in science-fiction. It's predictive programming so that when it actually comes into being in your lifetime, because it's familiar to you, you accept it without question, as a normal progression.

We are up against pretty well everything that we take for granted. All of the agencies and organisations, which you hear mentioned briefly on little news quips, are non-governmental organisations. Unelected people and representatives from these organisations run your lives, from all sources, mainly from media and marketing. Marketing is one of the biggest tools they must use in conjunction with television and all advertising. They market ideas to us continuously, all the time.

We also have secrecy, under the guise of national and international security, on advanced technologies, therefore the public are never told – never ever told – what they actually have, until 50–80 years later. Then it's obsolete, in fact, when the public get to use to it. They've moved on to much more advanced technology by then. There are three levels of technology in use at all times. There's a professorship down level, who believe everything they're told, and the public believes everything they read in the science magazines – they're just starting to work on something and maybe one day in the future they will be able to, and so on. Then there's the CIA, Mossad, MI6 level, where they have advanced gadgetry. In the 1950's, Nick Begich has shown us they had, the CIA had technology, which could put direct voice to skull information right into the middle of your head, from line of sight, and you could put the gadget in your pocket! It's antique stuff by today's standards. The whole flying saucer scenario covered up the government making the darn things by getting the media to go into action, and even fronting groups to start up the whole alien thing, "well, it must be from aliens, because we don't have them". That's how easy it was to divert attention from black budget projects.

Remember, there's always a good reason given to the public, then there's the real reason, which they're never told about. That's how you manage the public. That's what Francis Bacon, and Machiavelli, and other advisers to kings and queens, talked about. It's best not to let the public know the real purpose behind laws, and institutions, and movements. As I say, you don't want to frighten the children, and that's how we're looked upon. There are too many children, according to them, and we don't have a function any more and we might get unruly in fact, if we don't have enough bread and circuses, like what Mr. Huxley talked about.

They plan to deal with it all, as they bring this world down. As it's uniting, we're going into the horror show, not all happy smiling faces. We're going into economic depressions. Our whole life is to be regulated. All

energy resources have been taken from our hands completely. Shortly, it will be banned, to try and heat yourself to live and survive in a winter, unless you use their designated fuel, and if you have your place inspected to see if it's fit, to use this fuel. This has happened already here in Canada. You'll probably be hung, drawn and quartered if you try and use wood in a wood stove, because you'll be independent of the monetary system – the profit system which keeps you, or will keep you in grinding poverty.

You're going to be taxed for every BTU you use. You're going to pay through the nose for every little Watt of electricity, and you're going to be trained now. The UN says we must be trained, must train the public to cut back and back and back, and as they're training us to cut back, the cost of electricity and all power is to vastly increase. The global plantation is under way. The food resources of the world are out of the public's hands in most countries. What's left for the public is modified by scientists who worked in secret agreements with governments – that's admitted now. These are the same boys who are bringing us in to a lovely world order, where we're supposed to march in with balloons and skipping and hopping, gaily, if you can still use that word gaily, like naïve little children as the Pied Piper leads us to utopia, which is actually Dante's Inferno.

Big shock to people who think their countries have just been taken over now, big shock. Terror, hype, fear to think you've just been taken over. You were born in a time when it really was already taken over. In the book I just read, they talked about the pre-cursor and the setting up of a system, which became NATO, which would link and bind and join at the hip Britain, and the United States and Canada, and eventually the rest of Europe. Go into the writings of Karl Marx who wrote his, well it wasn't his Communist Manifesto, he just wrote what he was told. He wrote it in London, and he was sponsored by the big foundations to do so. The richest corporations on the planet funded him to write it. In there, he said, in the 1800s, the world they'd bring into being would consist of three main trading blocks; a united Europe, the united Americas and a Pacific rim area, all with provincial governments. Provinces, you see, under a super world government. If you think it's still all coincidence – go back to dreamland, follow rainbows, you might find a leprechaun at the end of it with a pot of gold – have an outer-body experience, play with your chakras, wish it all better, as we used to tell the children when children skin their knees. "Why don't you wish it all better? Close your eyes and wish it all better." The whole New Age phenomena, has disarmed the minds of millions of people. The circuses, and the sports, have disarmed most of the rest.

They say there's nothing new under the sun. Perhaps so, except for the advance in psychology on a mass scale, coupled with such a mass media, but the techniques are old – that is true – very old techniques that unified ancient cultures. If a monied system had never come into being – you would have, over a vast amount of time, gradual integration of all peoples. Young people, when their hormones work, don't really care what colour someone is, at all. You'd have a natural integration without conflict over a long period of time. It's happened in other countries too. When the Scots came into Scotland, the Picts already lived there, and there's no records of wars. There was inter-marriage and gradually they

were assimilated into the Scots. That's happened in many other countries too. It's only when there's money behind it, because they have an imperative of time – running it towards business plans as they do – that they bring in brute force and force things along, or they use and pay for massive immigration to come in and create conflict. When people come in, in small numbers to any country they gradually blend in, mix, adapt.

The policies of putting people in specific areas in large cities, is a form of ghetto creation to keep them separate. It doesn't help them disperse and integrate into the system. They can always use that conflict when it suits them, and that day will come when they start crashing the monied system. Everyone can get along, just, you see, in crowded cities, as long as the money's flowing for everything. When it starts to get difficult to pay the rent, everyone's worried. Conflicts begin and people start subdividing back into original groups and fighting each other. The big boys count on these kinds of things happening to bring in the brute force for the new system; so don't fight each other. You've got to rise above all of that. Don't let good speakers stir up the emotions to such a pitch that the ordinary folk fight the other ordinary folk, regardless of their colour, creed or whatever. That's what they count on too, you see. When you see the big picture we see, (I see) the populations of the world, facing the same horror show – a non-thinking future for what will be left of what we call humanity, at the lower levels, which is the majority. A state of never being able to say "I think". It will be inconceivable to perceive of yourself as a distinct individual, as we've been told.

The book I quoted from, I'm sure even that was whitewashed to an extent, but it does at least show you all the groups, the left and right, all the people who went back home and claimed they were for the working peoples. The lords were there too, different lords, and they go back there and talk to their own peer group and have a little chuckle how they'd conned the public again, or the people, and how it had them all on board you see, all "on board" and "on track" to the same agenda. Always with the promise of a better carrot at the end of the stick, never fails.

It's been a dry read for me, reading this old book here, yet these are the books you have to plough through, and stay awake, to come to the understanding that it's necessary to not combat this head on as they expect you to, but to go off in a different tangent. The tangent comes with understanding what's really happening. They expect people to lock horns with them. They're masters of the chessboard with two sides. We must find another way, which is not planned by them. You can't play the dialectic with these characters.

From Hamish and myself it's goodnight and may your God, or your Gods, go with you.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Today is April 5, 2007.

To start off, I'd like to talk a little bit about the environmental crisis, this phobia almost that's been in the making for such an awful long time. Back in the days of Madame Blavatsky they prattled on in her group about the need to bring a form of Gaia-type worship to manage the people, because it was well understood and it still is, of course, that in every age religion has been the greatest tool for managing the minds of the people. They knew that for a new age they'd have to create a new religion, which would be in keeping with the plans of this intellectual elite who decided they had the right to plan the world the way it should be, not the way it was but the way it should be. They eventually got in theosophy a charter as a Masonic institution, although it was a side order – they didn't get all the secrets because they didn't believe that women should get the secrets. In fact, they're very sexist really.

They give side degrees because the truth of freemasonry is that "only man has spirit and is capable of receiving spirit." That's the big secret you see. Women as Albert Pike said, a woman or "a wife could only reflect her husband's glory," meaning she's the moon – she's the earth and the moon. He's the sun and the cosmos. The moon reflects the light of the sun.

However, they needed to get a huge population of women to back their agenda and so they reintroduced all of the old religions, really, which they knew by their records and archives that women tend to be drawn towards and so they brought them channeling, which is nice and dramatic, "mediums" they called them back then, with little messages like "your uncle who's deceased has found your handkerchief. It's underneath the couch in the living room," and very important stuff like that, you know it's going to change your life. You notice that. It's always very important stuff like that.

It's true enough, a lot of women would like to go to fortune tellers and they used to look at crystal balls and look very mysterious, and for a little price you get a good spiel and it makes you feel better. However, when they bring it all together and create a religion to control you, it's a different matter all together. They decided in the 1800's that this intellectual elite should manage for the guardian class, that they would manage the world, because in freemasonry they say that they've "come to perfect that which was left imperfect," which is basically everything but primarily man himself. This whole idea of being born free, even though we're not, that meant a long time ago; you tend to think you're born free, even though you're made to do everything from then on, like go to school and all that kind of stuff and then you eventually have hormonal drives and so you get married and have children and your spouse, her genes and your genes mating together might just produce bad offspring. That's all that genetics is all about because genetics' real purpose is to weed out all the problem people that make a burden on society.

Eugenics is a big part of it, always has been and still is, and that's what genetics is all about, making a better working population to serve the elite as they think things should be you see.

We live in a very complex system of information. Complex primarily because you have a lot of people who simply don't know enough of what's happening. Some people specialize in certain areas of what's happening and they're very good. Others simply don't know. They understand a little bit and they run with it, not realizing they've got to look at all of the system to get the big picture and to realize that if you take a little bit of the system and want to fix it, it cannot really be fixed without altering the rest. You've got a lot of confusion there, plus you have more left and right wings controlled by the same heads. Even though they seem to oppose each other, they really have the same goal if you follow the thread of the logic, so they give you left wing papers and right wing papers and I guess there's all kinds of in-betweens or pretenses. It doesn't matter who gives you the propaganda, as long as you believe in it. That's how propaganda works.

Here's an article here from Canada from Tuesday, March 13, 2007, written by Judi McLeod. We say "McCloud" in Scotland, I don't know how they pronounce it here, and it's quite a good article. It's pretty accurate in most of it. It's to do with the global warming scam – this great machine, this train that's been started long ago and built up and built up and built up with all the propaganda on animal programs and insect programs and so on, that we've been stuffed with our whole lives, beginning really in the late '50's in fact and accelerating, especially public broadcasting. People think it's all public broadcasting from ordinary people. No, even those shows are all sponsored by the big wildlife funds, like the World Wildlife Fund and Prince Philip is the head boy there supposedly. Now we're in the middle of the crisis where we're going to be told as they use science and they are using science and the spraying in the skies and causing the storms, using the HAARP technology along side of it. It's micromanaged now.

It's quite simple stuff but we've got to be convinced to give up all our way of living and picking our mates and all that kind of stuff, and they've got to bring up a generation who will willingly be sterilized to save mother earth and they'll probably a little medal or a little gold star on their leaving school certificate or something like that; and you'll see little robots you know prattling off these slogans to you and calling you a thought criminal if you contradict them.

This is the article that's from as I say a Canadian paper. It's called "The Canadian Free Press," Tuesday, March 13, 2007, written by Judi McLeod.

At the top it says:

"Maurice Strong, Al Gore.

Creators of Carbon Credit Scheme Cashing in on it.

There's an elephant in global warming's living room that few in the mainstream media want to talk about: the creators of the carbon credit scheme are the ones cashing in on it. The two cherub like choirboys singing loudest in the Holier Than Thou Global Warming Cathedral are Maurice Strong and Al Gore. This duo has done more than anyone else to advance the alarmism of man-made global warming."–

Alan: It's not really true. You see, Maurice Strong is funded. He was picked by the Rockefeller family when he was young, groomed for his position and heavily financed and backed because the big corporations are running the world already. There are really no individual corporations in this club. They're all one already. Like Pike and others said, "they would become masters over the masters of the world through the accumulation of fantastic wealth." Well that's been done.

"With little media monitoring, both Strong and Gore are cashing in on the lucrative cottage industry known as man-made global warming. Strong is on the board of directors of the Chicago Climate Exchange, Wikipedia-described as "the world's first and North America's only legally binding greenhouse gas emission registry reduction system for emission sources and offset projects in North America and Brazil." Gore buys his carbon off-sets from himself"–

Alan: Now you see this offset thing is a tax really the big companies have to pay, a pollution tax, and every company has got to pay really the UN and the UN dishes it back to certain groups like Gore's. It's just a roundabout scheme where the big boys get big money. The government pays a tax for it too, meaning we do. We all as individuals pay many taxes for pollution and it's supposed to help. It's amazing how money is going to stop it. Money – just like teaching, you turn out children that can't write and it's been getting like that for 30 years and so their answer is "what we need is more money," and here we are with little children and they want more money. Well it's the same with this con game.

"Gore buys his carbon off-sets from himself–the Generation Investment Management LLP, "an independent, private, owner-managed partnership established in 2004 with offices in London and Washington, D.C. of which he is both chairman and founding partner. To hear the saving-the-earth singsong of this dynamic duo, even the feather light petals of cherry blossoms in Washington leave a bigger carbon footprint. It's a strange global warming partnership that Strong and Gore have, but it's one that's working. Strong is the silent partner, a man whose name often draws a blank in the Washington cocktail circuit. Even though a former Secretary General of the 1992 United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (the much hyped Rio Earth Summit)"–

Alan: Which was written by Rockefeller actually and Strong just read it out. These are all the nasty character.

“and he was also Under-Secretary General of the United Nations in the days of a beleaguered Kofi Annan, the Canadian born Strong is little known in the United States. That’s because he spends most of his time in China where he works to make the communist country the world’s next superpower.”

Alan: Maurice Strong – it’s interesting. Even the little place he was born in has for its town emblem a bull, one of the Masonic symbols for generation, the power of the bull, and he sure spouts a lot of it. Strong also started up the New Age settlement in the Baca Grande area in the U.S. and he has all these gurus and different kinds and Buddhists and even Catholic nuns there. I think they’re Carmelite nuns who do all the New Age stuff and different ones all living there and Hannah Strong his wife does a lot of the associations with them. He’s got his own little tower where you walk in the spiral, because spiraling is a very big part of freemasonry, as you climb the spiral of your lives and all that you see and you become a god eventually.

Underneath that Baca Grande ranch, they have the U.S.’s largest underwater aquifer, a natural massive storage tank for fresh water. Another resource you see, things which will be important in the future. He has a lot of luck this guy, you know Maurice, and Maurice also has been up there with the World Bank, you know the bankers. He was also in charge of that partly for a while.

They also brought him back under Bob Rae’s government for Canada to take over Ontario Hydro, the electrical power for Ontario, which the taxpayers had funded and built up and his job when he came in was to privatize it and sell it off. That’s the usual con the big boys do to make you think it’s going to be yours and how wonderful it will be, and in the early days of Ontario Hydro even Pierre Trudeau the Prime Minister was in ads on television telling you “keep all your lights on. It was going to be cheap, cheap, cheap,” but old Trudeau was no fool you know. He died and had a little red rose put on his coffin, just like Francois Mitterrand, and they put in front of the Parliament building an eternal flame that burns over some water. Flame over the water, that’s another way of doing the same symbols, Washington’s Monument with the rectangular pool below, the male and female. All symbolic and it goes over the heads of the people.

However, Maurice Strong is a very important character. He’s all over the place. He’s well in his ‘70’s. He might even be 80 now. He puts in a full day’s work, flies all over the planet and he is in China working for the United Nations in the building supplied by the United Nations to further integrate this system with China, who is supposedly the model state for the world to copy. That’s what it’s all about.

It was interesting, in a public broadcasting documentary one rainy Sunday afternoon, and I pick up my three channels on the rabbit ears on top of the television, and my goodness here's Mr. Maurice Strong and this PR blurb about him and how wonderful he is. They talked to his family members and his grandchildren and they all think he's just so sweet and it showed you the building in China where he works. When they were talking to him they also followed him to a graveyard where he put flowers on a grave next to Mao Tse-Tung and it was for his aunt who was an adviser to Mao Tse-Tung. These characters are intergenerational. They're into every revolution, big money behind them and they're all high freemasons. I mean high freemasons, not the little fringe guys at the bottom that slap each other on the back and drink the beer and go hunting and stuff, but way up there with the guys in the real know. You might call it the politburo of Freemasonry.

To continue:

"The nondescript Strong, nonetheless is big cheese in the world of climate change, and is one of the main architects of the coming-your-way-soon Kyoto Protocol."

Alan: That's true. We're going to hear as this year goes on and they keep giving us more storms and you watch the planes above you making the storms and we'll all be coughing and coughing with the stuff that comes down, and then they'll tell us we're causing the global warming and how we've got to change our complete way of living. These big characters that also work for the big corporations and foundations, because it's all one now as Carroll Quigley said, the new feudal system is to be based on a corporate government structure, which you used to call fascism. They'll be the new knights, the captains of industry. They will also be your intellectual bosses that will tell you if you can breed at all and what you're going to do for the rest of your life and what little habitat area you're going to be stuck in making beads, which you'll sell to maybe Chinese tourists or something.

This is the reality of what we're talking about. This is all planned and people should look at the habitat strategies in the United Nations. They have their own websites and "Agenda 21". It will explain why your gasoline is going through the roof because eventually you're not supposed to drive and that will further be enhanced by the ID card, which you'll have to show to even buy gasoline or petrol as they call it over in Britain. Gasoline is getting very expensive. If you're in Canada it's \$1.09 per liter at the moment. That would be about \$4.20 a gallon U.S. That's because we're more democratic than the U.S. that we pay so much more, but it's coming your way soon because the same characters are in charge of the world. They have their networking through thousands of organizations and NGOs (Non-Governmental Organizations) all pushing for this new world society thinking it's for the good of Mother Earth.

Now on to Gore. Now Gore was trained by Armand Hammer. Armand Hammer was so big up in the Communist system that Lenin gave him an apartment in the Kremlin. That's no joking and the Gore

family were trained and especially Al Gore by these characters and given the stamp of approval as having the right deviant genes. He'll gore us all in the end, I'm sure.

Anyway, back to what it says here.

"Gore is the glitzy, media approved front man in the partnership, the flashing neon lights on the global stage warning the masses of the end of Earth, as we know it, and Hollywood's poster boy for greening the silver screen. The skeptics of man-made global warming believe that Gore and Strong have made climate change "the new religion". Climate change is not the first religion both parties have tried to make stick. Along with former Soviet Union leader Mikhail Gorbachev"—

Alan: Another Gore you see.

"Strong, currently president of the Earth Council"—

Alan: The Earth Council was discussed at a NASA meeting back in the 1960's, late '60's, and Gene Roddenberry was there. They said they'd create an Earth Army, meaning all the dumb fools who believe in it, the NGO followers, who'd then push for all the changes which they wanted to hear, the suggestions of.

"the Earth Council has been boasting of replacing the Ten Commandments"—

Alan: This is Gorbachev.

"replacing the Ten Commandments with the Earth Charter, a golden rule guide for how the masses should treat the environment.

Gore, who has given sermons at the United Nations sponsored Cathedral of St. John the Divine"—

Alan: You see, the Masons have a big thing about John the Divine. I'll explain it maybe one day.

"Church in New York City, is a promoter of the religion known as Gaia."—

Alan: Gaia, you know the Old Earth Mother under many names. One where they sacrifice their first-born to the mountains and all that, the top of the mountains, because it was the right thing to do in those

days, according to the priests of that time.

“The two environmental gurus also share a belief in radical Malthusian population reduction.”–

Alan: They do, they do, they do. We just breed too much. We breed too much. These silly masses just can't handle the hormones like the elite do. This has been going on for 150 years or more. Actually, more. Malthus was out in the 1700's and even you'll find that the founding fathers of the U.S. bought his books on population. They were all kind of supporters of it. They've been doing this drumbeat forever helping manage the masses because they're just too stupid and ignorant to manage themselves. If you left them to themselves, they'd probably party and dance and do naughty things between each other and produce children.

Even into the 1900's there was so many battles because there was more facts out in the early 1900's. People had more ammunition to throw back at these population control characters, where they had lists of all the elites' families and how many offspring they were having. They were having bigger families than the poor were having, but they keep drumming this drum and giving this same beat, forcing more and more folk into cities through extravagant taxations, taking all the employment out of the countries and so they move to cities and so it gives you the appearance the world is crowded. This is all how it was done and this was discussed at big high-level meetings, how to create the perception of overpopulation.

Getting back to this:

“According to them, too many people, particularly in the U.S. are polluting the planet, emitting excessive Freon through their refrigerators and jacking up the air conditioning.”

Alan: I think they did away with Freon because the big company DuPont, that also makes a lot of powder for ammunition for the military, managed to push through bills to ban Freon and they put out this new stuff that this company just happened to have the patent on, and the old boys club works very well for them. Freon, by the way, they kept hyping and hyping “oh, Freon will destroy the ozone”. Freon is heavier than air. It stays toward the ground. What a con game. This is children's stuff they use to give this. They used to teach children this before they were eight years old, this kind of stuff, including the environmental changes – how we have many ice ages and many warming periods up and down, up and down, all down through history. They took all those books away so it's easy now to brainwash the children.

“But the conduct of Al Gore and Maurice Strong in the capitalist world is one for the books. It's a side of them that may have remained unknown had it not been for the investigative talent of the Executive

Intelligence Review (EIR)."

Alan: I think EIR is run by Lyndon LaRouche, who, personally, after looking at his agenda, is simply going the same road in a different direction and it ends up in the same place, but it's meant to lead a lot of the left wingers, especially those college graduates and university graduates along. He's all for globalism too. You see, globalism would develop naturally if it wasn't for the guys that set up borders a long time ago; and who set them up?

Well you'll find it was the ancestors of the same families that are now taking away the borders. They needed enemies to tax the people to get them to work and keep them afraid, so they created borders; and sure enough, over a long period of time, if they'd left it alone and hormones being what they are, people would have been breeding outside into other tribes and families and peoples. However, that's not profitable from an economic standard, according to the big boys. It served its purpose for long enough and they had all their wars, which are just empire building and demolition jobs as a rebuild with their corporations and Halliburton, and they had to create a global society and then take the borders down now and then find terrorism within because you've always got to have an enemy and so there's got to be terrorism within, just as Stalin knew. Everyone's a thought criminal. Therefore, you've got to be careful of even what appears to be exposés of what's behind it.

I can remember when Lyndon LaRouche was running for some office or political party or whatever and a parley speech was flashed over the radio and he said in it himself he wanted to ban every single internal combustion engine on the planet. Well the same thing is to be done you see with the boys who are presently controlling it. They want to ban all vehicles. As the UN and again the habitat and "Agenda 21" charter said, that they want people living in habitat areas. There'll be no private transportation. Your work will be assigned to you in that habitat town or city or whatever it is.

To get back to this talk on Al Gore and Maurice Strong.

"The tawdry tale of the top two global warming gurus in the business world goes all the way back to Earth Day, April 17, 1995 when the future author of An Inconvenient Truth traveled to Fall River, Massachusetts, to deliver a green sermon at the headquarters of Molten Metal Technology Inc. (MMTI). MMTI was a firm that proclaimed to have invented a process for recycling metals from waste. Gore praised the Molten Metal firm as a pioneer in the kind of innovative technology that can save the environment, and make money for investors at the same time. Gore left a few facts out of his speech that day. First, the firm was run by Strong and a group of Gore intimates, including Peter Knight, the firm's registered lobbyist, and Gore's former top Senate aide," wrote EIR."—

Alan: They're really giving speeches to themselves but the public don't know that and all the followers, the green movement, the Earth Army as it's called, just cheer when their leaders say cheer.

"Second, the company had received more than \$25 million in U.S. Department of energy (DOE) research and development grants, but had failed to prove that the technology worked on a commercial scale."—

Alan: That doesn't matter, not in government and stuff.

"The company would go on to receive another \$8 million in federal taxpayers' cash, at that point, its only source of revenue."—

Alan: Not bad work if you can get it, eh?

"With Al Gore's Earth Day as a Wall Street calling card, Molten Metal's stock value soared to \$35 a share, a range it maintained through October 1996."

Alan: Not bad. Giving a speech about this wonderful company and what it's doing to save the environment and it's his own company.

"But along the way, DOE scientists had balked at further funding. When, in March 1996, corporate officers concluded that the federal cash cow was about to run dry, they took action: Between that date and October 1996, seven corporate officers—including Maurice Strong—sold off \$15.3 million in personal shares in the company, at top market value. On Oct. 20, 1996—a Sunday—the company issued a press release, announcing for the first time, that DOE funding would be vastly scaled back, and reported the bad news on a conference call with stockbrokers."

Alan: They should say with the sheep stockbrokers. That's what they call them in the business, the ones who follow the newspapers, not the guys in the know. The guys in the know always sell off once they stop getting government funding.

"On Monday, the stock plunged by 49%, soon landing at \$5 a share. By early 1997, furious stockholders had filed a class action suit against the company and its directors. Ironically, one of the class action lawyers had tangled with Maurice Strong in another insider trading case, involving a Swiss company called AZL Resources, chaired by Strong, who was also a lead shareholder."—

Alan: Shades of Rothschild over and over, isn't it? Same old scams.

“The AZL case closely mirrored Molten Metal, and in the end, Strong and the other AZL partners agreed to pay \$5 million to dodge a jury verdict, when eyewitness evidence surfaced of Strong’s role in scamming the value of the company stock up into the stratosphere, before selling it off.”–

Alan: Maybe that’s why the ozone layer is thinning. It’s all that shredded paper being burned in these companies.

“In 1997, Strong went on to accept from Tongsun Park, the Korean man found guilty of illegally acting as an Iraqi agent”–

Alan: Illegally acting as an Iraqi agent. How could you? I guess he wasn’t a spy.

“\$1 million from Saddam Hussein, which was invested in Cordex Petroleum Inc., a company he owned with his son, Fred.”–

Alan: So there you are. There’s another little scam Mr. Strong is involved but he’s got big help and big backing. You can’t touch him because the Rockefeller Foundation backs him.

“In that year, Gore, still U.S. vice president”–

Alan: Remember.

“was making news for “taking the initiative in creating the Internet.”–

Alan: Well he was told to do that. He had nothing to do with it. If you listen to his old speeches when he was even running he couldn’t put a sentence together without you howling with laughter. That’s a fact. They’re just told what to do and they do what they’re told, and if they stick to their script and read it properly and put their contact lenses in, then they don’t fumble so much. There’s a U.S. vice president pushing all these things forward you see with his personal interests and that of his big club – the high, high Masonic club of corporate bosses, as Pike advised, they would become the masters over the masters of the world by all means possible including the stock market, said Pike.

“The leaders of the man-made global warming movement, you might say, get around. Meanwhile Jumbo’s still in global warming’s living room, but the duo with the tiniest carbon footprints on earth continue to just tiptoe past him.”

Apart from my own sagacity here and my little comments, that's from the Canada Free Press and written by Judi McLeod, an award winning journalist with 30 years experience and so on, Canada Free Press. You can look that up yourself and that's what you'll find when you go in to all of these big characters at the top.

I have some inside tapes from the Rockefeller Foundations and some little speeches given by Rockefeller to his buddies who are all very famous people and they don't talk about democracy – no, they talk about the plan and their windows of opportunity and they also talk about the cannon fodder of the present generation that's just unfortunate they have to go through it but that's what must happen to bring all this about. It's their plan you see. We're just living an agenda. That's the reality of it.

To continue in this vein of environment conservation and all of that stuff, here's an article from 2006, March 24, from the Post Standard Syracuse, that's at Syracuse.com, to do with the taxation of trees. Now this is happening really across the Western world because all councils, local councils and state councils and so on, get all their info from the United Nations and they see what other ones are doing, too, to raise more taxes and penalize people. People who want to get up the ladder on the board, these climbers, these social climbers, sniff because they're good psychopaths. They sniff the wind to see which way it's going and they jump on these things; they can get onboard. They love the term "onboard," they get on track you see with the rest hoping to get brownie points and if they get brownie points they get promoted and they might end up one day in politics. This is how it works. They sniff the wind and they copy it and they all belong to the same organizations which are not responsible to the people who supposedly pretend to elect them.

Here's the article here.

"State Tells Towns: Trees are taxable.

Some towns are raising the assessments on properties filled with trees."

Alan: This is by Eric Chris, The Albany Bureau.

"New Yorkers pay taxes on everything from cell phone calls to fireplace mittens. What's next, trees? Actually, yes. Some towns, including Cortlandville in Cortland County, have begun dramatically raising assessments on large properties for the value of their trees. Opponents call the move "crazy," saying it will encourage the chopping of trees and could hurt wildlife, water supplies and soil as well as the timber, maple and recreation industries by depleting healthy forests. Some state lawmakers agree and have

introduced legislation to prohibit the practice. But the Pataki administration says the number and quality of a property's trees affect its market value, which forms the basis for its tax assessment."

Alan: What a joke. You see at one time they used to even come to your house and snoop around and say, yes, and they'd measure your rooms and take out a pencil and paper before the calculators and then he'd sniff the air again and give you an assessment on the size of your house. They don't do that anymore. They just look at the most expensive largest house in an area and tax you all according to that one's assessment, and it's all done from flying over your houses now too. What a wonderful world.

"Kevin King, executive director of the Empire State Forest Products Association, said that besides Cortlandville, a number of towns in Western and Northern New York have begun taxing trees."

Alan: I wonder if the trees will pay.

"He said that's because the state has advised assessors that they've been undervaluing forest land. The Pataki administration disputes that. "There's nothing new happening on our end, nothing we haven't done for the past 40 years,"—

Alan: I could add something there of what they've been doing to the public for the last 40 years and longer.

"said Geoffrey Gloak, spokesman for the state Office of Real Property Services."—

Alan: He's got an "oak" in his name. G-L-O-A-K. What a coincidence.

"The law has required trees to be considered part of the real property of any parcel. "If you're an assessor, it's really left to your determination," he said. "If they request it from us, we'll give them average timber values per county." More towns may be making such requests because they are revaluing properties more frequently and reviewing tax laws as they do so. When the Cattaraugus County town of Allegany began a townwide revaluation, Gloak's office sent guidelines that included values for timber, Allegany Assessor Robin Pearl-Lamphier said."—

Alan: He's got a hyphen there, Robin Pearl-Lamphier, very impressive.

"Pearl-Lamphier said her"—

Alan: No, it's a she.

"said her predecessor did not follow those guidelines, but she is. She disputed the notion that forest property owners are being penalized by higher assessments."

Alan: Of course she would. That's her job.

"They have not paid for their fair share'—

Alan: There's your socialist global statement.

"They have not paid their fair share," she said. She said the 34 owners of 85 forest properties in her town have inquired, but not complained, about the higher assessments and said she plans to send an explanatory letter out today. But some forest property owners are complaining. Cotton-Hanlon, a timber management company that owns nearly 33,000 acres Upstate, saw its Cortlandville property tax bill jump by 65 percent last year after the town assessor hiked the assessment on the 36-acre parcel because of the value of its trees, said Bob O'Brien, the company's chief forester. He said the Schuyler County-based company asked whether cutting the trees down would lower the assessment. Yes, he was told."—

Alan: This is how it works you see.

"Well, that's crazy," O'Brien said. "It seems completely counterproductive to having a good, healthy forest out there for the future, let alone the environmental and aesthetic issues. "On one lot, it's not going to kill us," he added, noting the property tax bill in Cortlandville went from \$633.93 to \$1,042.61. "But if that were ever to happen on all of our 33,000 acres, a 65 percent increase in our tax bill would just flatten us." O'Brien said property taxes, which amount to nearly half a million dollars a year for his company, are Cotton-Hanlon's biggest expense. Cortlandville Assessor David Briggs could not be reached for comment Thursday."

Alan: It's amazing none of them can be reach for comment, because they all know they're crooks. They all know they're crooks you see and they just scurry. It's amazing if you ever have to go and see a bureaucrat about something. You know these massive buildings they build (this is me talking here, not the article) and they've got these massive buildings with long corridors and doors there and you go in there looking for somebody or an office or something, and if there's no receptionist there you walk in these long corridors and you'll see these creatures called bureaucrats. They slink along the corridors. This is where they live. This is where they live these creatures and they sort of slink along the walls and if

they see you coming, they dash in a door and slam it very quickly because they're terrified of you. They're very scared of the public and if you do manage to trap one between doors, he'll tell you to see the receptionist and he'll stammer and stutter and turn all funny colors and jump in his little office.

Getting back to this article.

"State Sen. Catharine Young, R-Olean, and Assemblyman William Parment, D-Jamestown, have introduced legislation to prohibit assessors from slapping higher values on trees. "New assessments that attempt to reflect current timber values can produce a steep tax increase on these properties," according to a memo supporting the bill. "The practical results are likely to be over-harvesting, liquidation cuttings or conversion to development. At the very least, this policy is an incentive for landowners to practice poor forest management."

Alan: If they're taxed per tree, of course there'll be more, to save your skin and your home, you might just cut all the trees down. That's economics for you. You see this wonderful world of economics.

"Gloak said that if such legislation is passed, New York would be the first state he knows of to prohibit timber from being assessed as real property. He said cutting down trees wouldn't necessarily reduce a property's value."

Alan: It's true enough too, even those that think they can cut their trees down and reduce their value, I've never seen anything reduced when it comes to taxation. It goes up and up and up. Remember the old Communist thing too, gradually increasing taxes, that would put everybody under, and Communism is only one wing of the same group. You had the right wing, then the left wing going towards the same agenda.

"If you have your property clear-cut, it could be worth more because it's subdividable," he said. And he said exemptions are available for managed forests. To O'Brien and King, taxing trees appears to be a politically palatable way to increase budgets."

Alan: Well everything is palatable to them.

"You avoid the broad-based tax increase, you get greater revenues, and some of your land owners are absentees," King said. "They don't even vote locally. It's an easy thing to do."

They've always got reasons for things for getting money. From March 2006 article Post-Standard at Syracuse.com.

It's the agenda. It's the agenda. We all know what's the agenda. It marches on and we know eventually that even with the gasoline going up and up and up with a thousands reasons all the time, it's to get you off the road. That's why they never gave you an alternate means of transport or alternate means of powering a vehicle. It was never intended when they first gave us the vehicle to allow it to go much past an industrial era. They had to give it for an industrial era, especially in America (U.S.) and Canada, because people had to travel to work and sometimes fair distances. In the world that's being created you won't need a vehicle.

In fact, you won't be allowed to have one; and even if you had one, you couldn't afford the gasoline ultimately. You're meant to get off the road in this coming beautiful New World Order, where you'll be happy because your life will be managed for you and they'll stick brain chips in you to give you a virtual reality. Not a real one, but virtually real, meaning almost, and you'll all be happy until they euthanize you when you can't carry things anymore and stuff like that, when you're no longer economically viable to keep.

That's the beautiful system that's coming into play and it's being aided and abetted by greedy, greedy people all the way down the ladder to your local council, the little want-a-bees, you know the miniature psychopaths, the ones that aren't born into the extremely wealthy families. They have some connections in the local system of Masonry that appoints people to different things, but they don't have big, big wealth so they do what they're told. They sniff the wind and they try to please their higher bosses and get a mention upstairs. That's the real system we live in. It's totally corrupt, always was corrupt and in a monetary system it can't be anything but certainly corrupt. It's not a natural system. It's an inhumane system. That's the bottom line and we can only expect more and more.

I get lots of articles coming in; I could read them forever, but why? They're already out there. We know what's coming down the pike. Look into the "Agenda 21" charter at the United Nations. See what your future holds for you and your children. It's not hard to put it all together at all.

I thank the people for writing. I get so much mail generally with questions on history et cetera. Others who are in a panic mode ask what to do and I tell them first off don't panic. This has been going on for your whole life. You just woke up to it now and that's why you're so scared. It takes time to understand that you're not the first generation that's been grown up in a matrix with a different reality than the one that exists. It's a beautiful act. You're born in the middle of a stage play and you don't know what's around you. We have tremendously good actors at the top, but then they have all the money in the world to give us their propaganda.

Others such as Gary who wrote in today have asked if they can burn the blurbs to disc and pass them around. Well, sure. Whatever I give out free you can copy and pass around and that's how information travels and hopefully some day we'll get something out of it, even if it takes some time, because the time is running out. We're well into the next phase because as I say the whole environmental movement really started in the late 1800's and then the combination of a creation of a religion with New Age leaning towards Earth worship, which is the ultimate goal, all tied together with Mother Earth and the spirits of the Earth and the air and the trees and the animals; and it's all very nice but it's not for a purpose to help anything except those who control the world. That's the bottom line. That's the bottom line.

Gorbachev himself said in his own book, "Towards a New Civilization," that WE are creating a new religion for the world. Now he's in charge of one of the biggest environmentalist associations on the planet. He was given the ex-United States military base down in the States as his headquarters where he flies his green flag, the Knights of Lazarus. He was the one that was promoted by Maggie Thatcher who got her wish of becoming, I don't know if it was a Dane or a Countess, but she was given an equivalent to a Lord, maybe a Duchess, and given her red cape and her ermine fur so that she can attend the House of Lords.

She was the one who introduced Gorbachev to the world on the world stage arm in arm. All the media joined in and suddenly forgot he was a Communist leader, the leader of the Soviet Union, head of the KGB at one time, who is now a champion of freedom for the wilderness and the green movement. The Green Party itself, by the way, was started up by a predecessor I think of Madeline Albright who was a Communist leader in a Soviet country and a great friend of Stalin. That's where it was first discussed. Mind you, I'm sure it had already been approved in London a long, long time ago.

That's the real world we live in. Nothing is done by itself. It's all on cooperation with the higher societies that run this world with their bankers, their corporations and their new feudal system where everything – remember the term "feudal" was not used by chance by Carroll Quigley in "Tragedy & Hope," the book that he published promoting it all. He thought it was wonderful that these guys who had steered the history of the world for the last few hundred years, it was time the world knew how wonderful these guys were and how they steered it; being a historian for the Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs, he was all for it. He thought the public would accept it and he probably was right. They would probably yawn and ask what the next movie was, but he said that this system that they're bringing into view is a feudal type system with the corporations and the heads of corporations being one big club, one big sort of noble order, deciding the fate of whole populations and running their lives for them.

The word 'fee' comes from 'few' or 'feu,' which is 'feudal.' We will pay for everything and everything and everything as long as they keep a money system going, but it is to eventually metamorphize into a token system which they will dispense into everyone's account once a week. You'll have the same amount as

everyone else, at least in the lower quarters, and you can't save it up. It will be gone at midnight before it's renewed the following morning. If you are disapproved of, if you're politically incorrect, they'll withhold your funding because you'll still have to pay rent and buy food and so on, so it's token but a set amount; and that was put down by Lord Bertrand Russell in his book, "Roads to Freedom". I love the doublespeak these psychopaths use to get everybody onboard and on track behind them.

A lot of planning, a lot of cooperation, a massive networking of people who all come from the same ivy-league schools, one of the main springs being Oxford, the other being Cambridge; they lead off this whole movement and then an association of high Masonic groups, which they all belong to, which are all one in reality.

When they talk about their brotherhood of man worldwide, they the elite know it's for themselves because we're not men. We're not men and maybe one day I'll go into the decipherment of the Old Testament where it tells you that basically. Everyone's been conned and the people who are not men have been working fervently in good faith at the lower orders in these societies, never knowing what the real agenda was but believing they did, it was to bring fairness and justice to the world, as they filled their pockets and got their little scams going.

However, I'm very, very, very busy here. You wouldn't believe how many calls I take in a day, how many things I have to do in a day just to do this little talk here, all on my Jack Todd, which is my own. Hamish would help with the letters, but he tends to get them kind of mushy when I take them from his mouth, so it's getting almost beyond the ability to even write back to people at times.

For those who help out, I thank you very, very, very much. I know who you all are and I recognize the emails too when they come in, who they're from. So for you all, have a good night, and for Hamish and myself, it's good night too and may your god or your gods go with you.

I'll leave you with a wee song and tribute of the allegory of Al Gore and Mr. Strong's bull.

October 20, 2025 at 11:55 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#154](#)

on May 10th, 2007.

Tonight, I'm going to read a little bit from a magazine called, "The Wilson Quarterly." This is from the Spring 2007 edition. It has to do also with the Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars. On the



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

front page here it's called, "The Climate Engineers."

I should say, first of all, this magazine is published internationally. This is for the Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars, Washington, D.C. This article is written by James R. Fleming. I think it also mentions in here of his different affiliations. Those are interesting to look up, always. The affiliations tell you an awful lot about who's who and who's writing what.

James R. Fleming, the author of this particular article, is a public policy scholar. He's a "public policy scholar," interesting, at the Wilson Center and holder of the American Association for the Advancement of Science's Roger Revelle Fellowship in Global Environmental Stewardship, he's a professor of science, technology, and society at Colby College, in Waterville, Maine. It gives you a list of some of his books. It's written by one of THEM, you know, "those guys"—those guys "in the know" on the big CON that's going on, and so they can't give obviously anything near a fair description. This article is written almost in a British fashion, where they'll give you little bits of facts mixed with almost comedy and alarm together, which leaves the reader in a limbo land, where the fear gets into you. You'll think, "My God! There's a bunch of crazy people running this particular system!" which intensifies the fear. They also give you the disinformation to do with it; in this case, it's global warming.

This article says:

"The Climate Engineers."

"As alarm over global warming spreads, a radical idea is gaining momentum. Forget cuts in greenhouse-gas emissions, some scientists argue. Find a technological fix. Bounce sunlight back into space by pumping reflective nanoparticles into the atmosphere. Launch mirrors into orbit around the earth. Create a "planetary thermostat." But what sounds like science fiction is actually an old story. For more than a century, scientists, soldiers, and charlatans have hatched schemes to manipulate the weather and climate. Like them, today's aspiring climate engineers wildly exaggerate what is possible, and they scarcely consider political, military, and ethical implications of attempting to manage the world's climate—with potential consequences far greater than any their predecessors were ever likely to face."

Alan: My little comment there is: That's how they would present that in Britain, so it doesn't pooh-pooh any evidence against the global warming theory. It doesn't mention, to start off, that we go through all these different cycles continuously: mini-ice ages, mini-global warming ages, back and forth, and some larger ones. Since this is supposedly a fairly new study in history, since it didn't supposedly take such a test before and accurate records in the late past, how much of the data can even be counted on as

reliable? It doesn't mention that part, so the debate is over. This begins with the debate on global warming being over and that the facts are real; and that's how it's put into your mind.

"Beyond the security checkpoint at the National Aeronautics and Space Administration's Ames Research Center at the southern end of San Francisco Bay, a small group gathered in November for a conference on the innocuous topic of "managing solar radiation." The real subject was much bigger: how to save the planet from the effects of global warming."

Alan: Again, the debate is over. It's not, "Is there global warming?," but, "The debate is over."

"There was little talk among the two dozen scientists and other specialists about carbon taxes, alternative energy sources, or the other usual remedies."

Alan: "Remedies." Once again, that's sunk again as it was supposed to be, remedies.

"Many of the scientists were impatient with such schemes. Some were simply contemptuous of calls for international cooperation and the policies and lifestyle changes needed to curb greenhouse-gas emissions; others had concluded that the world's politicians and bureaucrats are not up to the job of agreeing on such reforms or that global warming will come more rapidly, and with more catastrophic consequences, than many models predict. Now, they believe, it is time to consider radical measures: a technological quick fix for global warming.

"Mitigation is not happening and is not going to happen," physicist Lowell Wood declared at the NASA conference. Wood, the star of the gathering, spent four decades at the University of California's Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory, where he served as one of the Pentagon's chief weapon designers and threat analysts."

Alan: You can trust this guy to tell you the truth (from the Pentagon).

"(He reportedly enjoys the "Dr. Evil" nickname bestowed by his critics.) The time has come, he said, for "an intelligent elimination of undesired heat from the biosphere by technical ways and means," which, he asserted, could be achieved for a tiny fraction of the cost of "the bureaucratic suppression of CO₂." His engineering approach, he boasted, would provide "instant climatic gratification."

Alan: This is the guy, remember, who took over from Teller. He was a protégé of Teller, the earlier one; he was Dr. Evil, Part 1. Wood is Part 2. It was Teller who came up with the whole idea of using metallic

particles to intensify or cool, depending on what type they used, the atmosphere for weather warfare purposes; but now they're your saviors. The war men are now your saviors, remember, and the Pentagon. You can trust the Pentagon.

To continue:

"Wood advanced several ideas to "fix" the earth's climate, including building up Arctic sea ice to make it function like a planetary air conditioner to "suck heat in from the midlatitude heat bath." A "surprisingly practical" way of achieving this, he said, would be to use large artillery pieces to shoot as much as a million tons of highly reflective sulfate aerosols or specially engineered nanoparticles into the Arctic stratosphere to deflect the sun's rays."

Alan: Here they are, as we say, "down on Earth," trying to eliminate your cars because of all the different sulfur emissions; but they want to spray it above your heads to save you, huh?

"Delivering up to a million tons of material via artillery would require a constant bombardment—basically declaring war on the stratosphere. Alternatively, a fleet of B-747 "crop dusters" could deliver the particles by flying continuously around the Arctic Circle. Or a 25-kilometer-long sky hose could be tethered to a military superblimp high above the planet's surface to pump reflective particles into the atmosphere."

Alan: We're already being sprayed and we have been for years, so this whole story is a sideline for a different purpose. Remember, quite a few years ago, there was a book came out called, "The Report from Iron Mountain," which was a big think tank that was held on behalf of the Pentagon, some years back, on how society is held together and managed and governed by the system. They said "it's held together by war or the threat of war" and for a global society they "would have to find a new kind of enemy." They've found it, you see, they've made it; and like all enemies, they demonize it.

This article here is part of the CON game, the continuing CON game in almost a light-hearted manner.

"Far-fetched as Wood's ideas may sound, his weren't the only Rube Goldberg proposals aired at the meeting. Even as they joked about a NASA staffer's apology for her inability to control the temperature in the meeting room, others detailed their own schemes for manipulating earth's climate. Astronomer J. Roger Angel suggested placing a huge fleet of mirrors in orbit to divert incoming solar radiation, at a cost of "only" several trillion dollars."

Alan: War must be profitable, you see.

“Atmospheric scientist John Latham and engineer Stephen Salter hawked their idea of making marine clouds thicker and more reflective by whipping ocean water into a froth with giant pumps and eggbeaters. Most frightening was the science-fiction writer and astrophysicist Gregory Benford’s announcement that he wanted to “cut through red tape and demonstrate what could be done” by finding private sponsors for his plan to inject diatomaceous earth—the chalklike substance used in filtration systems and cat litter—into the Arctic stratosphere. He, like his fellow geoengineers, was largely silent on the possible unintended consequences of his plan.”

Alan: Oops! But there you go, that’s the kind of stuff they feed the public, to terrify us that a bunch of mad men are in control that don’t know what they’re doing. Now all of these characters live on massive grants their whole life long, and these characters do what they’re told. They do what they’re told. It is true at the top they make sure that every possibility is covered, so each one is given his specific area of specialty to follow. That’s how you always maintain power, down through the ages. You make sure you look at every possibility that could ever possibly happen, and every type of divergence from each possibility and consequences, and you come up with the solutions in advance.

“The inherent unknowability of what would happen if we tried to tinker with the immensely complex planetary climate system is one reason why climate engineering has until recently been spoken of only sotto voce in the scientific community. Many researchers recognize that even the most brilliant scientists have a history of blindness to the wider ramifications of their work. Imagine, for example, that Wood’s scheme to thicken the Arctic icecap did somehow become possible. While most of the world may want to maintain or increase polar sea ice, Russia and some other nations have historically desired an ice--free Arctic ocean, which would liberate shipping and open potentially vast oil and mineral deposits for exploitation. And an engineered Arctic ice sheet would likely produce shorter growing seasons and harsher winters in Alaska, Siberia, Greenland, and elsewhere, and could generate super winter storms in the midlatitudes. Yet Wood calls his brainstorm a plan for “global climate stabilization,” and hopes to create a sort of “planetary thermostat” to regulate the global climate.”

Alan: That’s means that someone’s in control of the thermostat, and guess who’s paying for the fuel?

“Who would control such a “thermostat,” making life-altering decisions for the planet’s billions?—

Alan: —The top psychopaths, that’s who it would be.

“What is to prevent other nations from undertaking unilateral climate modification? The United States has no monopoly on such dreams. In November 2005, for example, Yuri Izrael, head of the Moscow--based Institute of Global Climate and Ecology Studies, wrote to Russian president Vladimir Putin to make

the case for immediately burning massive amounts of sulfur in the stratosphere to lower the earth's temperature "a degree or two"—a correction greater than the total warming since pre-industrial times.

There is, moreover, a troubling motif of militarization in the history of weather and climate control. Military leaders in the United States and other countries have pondered the possibilities of weaponized weather manipulation for decades. Lowell Wood himself embodies the overlap of civilian and military interests. Now affiliated with the Hoover Institution..."

Alan: Remember these big think tanks and institutes and foundations?

"...a think tank at Stanford University, Wood was a protégé of the late Edward Teller, the weapons scientist who was credited with developing the hydrogen bomb and was the architect of the Reagan-era Star Wars missile defense system (which Wood worked on, too)."

Alan: There's a lot of work to be done in that area, and these guys, being good psychopaths, have a good nose for sniffing it out and getting on the payroll, like all good psychopaths.

"Like Wood, Teller was known for his advocacy of controversial military and technological solutions to complex problems, including the chimerical "peaceful uses of nuclear weapons." Teller's plan to excavate an artificial harbor in Alaska using thermonuclear explosives actually came close to receiving government approval. Before his death in 2003, Teller was advocating a climate control scheme similar to what Wood proposed.

Despite the large, unanswered questions about the implications of playing God with the elements, climate engineering is now being widely discussed in the scientific community and is taken seriously within the U.S. government. The Bush administration has recommended the addition of this "important strategy" to an upcoming report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change,..."

Alan: Remember what they said for the United Nations to bind the world together, and under world government they'd find crisis after crisis, and create these huge international panels, bringing us all together. "We are the world. We are the children." That's how it goes.

"...the Panel on Climate Change, the UN-sponsored organization whose February study seemed to persuade even the Bush White House..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha. They persuaded him.

"...to take global warming more seriously. And climate engineering's advocates are not confined to the small group that met in California. Last year, for example, Paul J. Crutzen, an atmospheric chemist and Nobel laureate, proposed a scheme similar to Wood's, and there is a long paper trail of climate and weather modification studies by the Pentagon and other government agencies. As the sole historian at the NASA conference..."

Alan: NASA is part of the military complex, remember. Yes. You think they were just taking little spiders up into space to see if they could mate, the same way as on earth, when they are in free fall, eh?

"...I may have been alone in my appreciation of the irony that we were meeting on the site of an old U.S. Navy airfield literally in the shadow of the huge hangar that once housed the ill-starred Navy dirigible U.S.S."

Alan: It's M-A-C-O-N and I think they're using the French spelling or writing of MASON. That's what it looks like to me. That's how it is, M-A-C-O-N. U.S.S. Macon (the son's of light). That's what that was all about, in the French.

"The 785-foot-long Macon, a technological wonder of its time, capable of cruising at 87 miles per hour and launching five Navy biplanes, lies at the bottom of the Pacific Ocean, brought down in 1935 by strong winds."

Alan: No wonder they're at war with the weather, after losing all that money; but no problems, lots of taxpayers to make it up.

"The Navy's entire rigid-airship program went down with it. Coming on the heels of the crash of its sister ship, the Akron, the Macon's destruction showed that the design of these technological marvels was fundamentally flawed. The hangar, built by the Navy in 1932, is now both a historic site and a Superfund site, since it has been discovered that its "galbestos" siding is leaching PCBs into the drains. As I reflected on the fate of the Navy dirigible program, the geoengineers around the table were confidently and enthusiastically promoting techniques of climate intervention that were more than several steps beyond what might be called state of the art, with implications not simply for a handful of airship crewmen but for every one of the 6.5 billion inhabitants of the planet.

Ultimate control of the weather and climate excites some of our wildest fantasies and our greatest fears. It is the stuff of age-old myths. Throughout history, we mortals have tried to protect ourselves against harsh weather. But weather control was reserved for the ancient sky gods. Now the power has seemingly devolved to modern Titans. We are undoubtedly facing an uncertain future."

Alan: Now there's a little slip there, you see. "We are undoubtedly facing an uncertain future." See, the future is always uncertain, so is living, in all ages, but he's referring to the really unproven facts that we're actually warming, never mind all the spraying they've been doing for years to increase the temperature, which is happening. It doesn't mention that at all. Once they start mentioning the fact that these massive spraying operations have been going on for years, daily across the planet, as we're warming, I might start thinking that they might have something to say that's true. Otherwise, we're getting a spin, a divergent way of thinking and looking at things.

Then it goes on about:

"With rising temperatures, increasing emissions of greenhouse gases, and a growing world population..."

Alan: See the same old fears that the elite, the psychopaths, have always had.

"...we may be on the verge of a worldwide climate crisis."

Alan: "We may be."

"What shall we do? Doing nothing or too little is clearly wrong, but so is doing too much. Largely unaware of the long and checkered history of weather and climate control and the political and ethical challenges it poses, or somehow considering themselves exempt, the new Titans see themselves as heroic pioneers, the first generation capable of alleviating or averting natural disasters. They are largely oblivious to the history of the charlatans and sincere but deluded scientists and engineers who preceded them. If we fail to heed the lessons of that history, and fail to bring its perspectives to bear in thinking about public policy, we risk repeating the mistakes of the past, in a game with much higher - stakes.

Alan: Then it goes on about some of the history of previous scientists who've tried to fiddle with the weather, and it's an old science. It's old stuff really, in all reality. This is for public consumption, this kind of thing. It doesn't pooh-pooh the evidence towards the global warming. It doesn't mention the spraying that has been going on before the public even heard the term "global warming." It doesn't mention the fact there is a UN policy to find some massive world enemy to bring us all together to fight. It doesn't mention the fact that, no; it's not new at all. All the ancient priesthoods used the sun in the sky as a god which they served. Of course, being the priests, they spoke for the god. They always have gods with their spokesmen on earth, because the rest of the people seem to be too stupid to communicate with the god. We need these interpreters who dress in funny clothing, with long dresses and stuff, and have those

little rituals where they wave things around, incense, and they burn incense and have little mantras and stuff, and they can sometimes dance nice little pretty dances.

Nowadays, they just put suits and ties on, or white coats, stand there in front of blackboards and squiggle lines, to give us magic formula, which no one can understand or follow, because it's all theory—which is magic formula. This is the technique that's been going on forever. The ancient priesthoods, too, controlled the people, who, especially after the first generation that's been brainwashed, the second generation believed the priests really do communicate with the sun. They could appease the sun. They could give thanks to the sun. Of course, if you didn't give the gifts and worked for the priesthoods or worked for the king that supposedly represented you all, on behalf of the priesthoods who ran the system, the sun wouldn't even come up in the morning. Boy, there was a good one. That worked very well indeed, too. It was very profitable for the few at the top.

Nothing really has changed. We're ruled by CONS. It's the science of CONOLOGY, which has many faces and names. Nothing really changes. You must terrify the public in order to rule them, especially if you're a psychopath and you like to live at a standard of living, stratospheres above the rest of the common people, and you want to make sure your protégé, being superior obviously, are going to pick it all up after you've gone and reign just like you.

In Egypt they used to say that the pharaoh represented the sun. He was the embodiment on Earth of Ra, the sun. That's why, today, royalty still reign over us, because the reign was put out there in written verse, in ancient times, as being the fertility, fertilization of the earth by the sun. (The sperm.) So the sun ruled over us. They reigned over us. Reign. What's really changed?

Now I'll tell you another thing, too. You think the ones who have all of the money in the world, at the top, who make, literally make presidents and prime ministers and break them (when required), would allow any boffins, scientific boffins, paid lackeys who live on grants from the foundations that also do what they're told from the top. Do you think they would risk these characters doing something that was going to harm them, themselves? No, nope. It wouldn't happen. Therefore, we can tell this is the agenda to completely control everything on this planet, ultimately control it for ultimate control, where your whole life from birth to death (at least for a generation or so) will be guided by experts. Then the next bunch, of course, we know they're going to enhance the next generations to be better slaves, more efficient, while the older types die off.

In the meanwhile, we older types must believe that we're under tremendous crisis and extinction looms ahead if we don't put our faith and trust and lives in the hands of the paid experts, the front men; because the old way of living is completely to be destroyed, over, done with. There will be no marriage, no growing up looking for a job, no individual decisions to make. THAT'S THE END OF INDIVIDUALISM for the

common people. They declared war on that a long time ago. Many of these same professors and other professors have written books on the death of individualism and why it must be so. They're talking about the commoners, you see.

Individuality amongst the commoners has always been a problem to them, down through the ages. It still is, at the moment, but not for long, unless we reclaim our rights and throw off the blinders and tell them, "Hey, we're not being fooled anymore." We have to do it soon, because they've got the next few hundred years mapped out, just like the last few hundred years. We are living through a business plan, a script, and every major change in your life and all the minor ones that come along, which you think is your natural culture that you're born into, we're scripted before we were born in this long term business plan.

We will all be put into these lovely habitat areas where our "betters," our "experts," will take care of us because they love us. They love us so much. In fact, they can't sleep by worrying about us—constant worry. Therefore, they have "Agenda 21" all wrapped up to move the big sheep herd into the brand new pen, where everything will be taken care of for us, and we won't have to make a single decision for the rest of our lives. That's what it's all about. The sky is falling, which in a sense it is, with all the spraying that's coming down. The climate is going crazy because of all the HAARP technology in use, as they use it. The big magician, the Wizard of Oz is waving his wands above our heads and through the airwaves; and people are believing the media that doesn't talk about what's above their heads or the little man behind the curtain, the scientist pulling all the levers.

We're not to think for ourselves. As Brzezinski said, "The public shortly will be unable to reason for themselves. They'll expect the media to do it for them." And you do see that everywhere.

Along this vein is the article from this week's "Parallel Normal.wordpress.com". The headline is "Prepare to be "transitioned" into your new "habitat" and "The Brother is a Brother." They love "transitioned": it's a fuzzy word. It's a user-friendly word. It doesn't upset the sheep, "change" might, but transitioned, "harmonized," is better—harmonized into one homogenous mass. We'll all be very, very happy for us all. We'll all be one.

It continues. This is from Monday, May 7th, 2007.

"Ride the bus: wireless net to attract commuters."

Alan: I like the photograph that's on it of a lot of people, I think in India, where they crowd them into the buses, and on top of the buses and the trains too, to give us an idea of the reality as opposed to the

fantasy.

It says:

"Buses, at least in Boston, are filthy and grossly inefficient. Accidents and shootings are common, although the police are quick to assure uninjured passengers when they were not targeted in gangster-on-gangster hits."

Alan: Who gave them their culture, eh?

"But since buses will be the primary mode of ground transportation in U.N.-defined urban habitats, officials and the media are trying to sweeten the experience for city dwellers. Motorola, MIT and a supportive Boston Globe (Mark is also a reporter for this Globe) this week made the case for adding wireless internet access and TVs to buses, to lure individuals out of their cars. They claim that wireless connections between bus riders will foster the growth of urban habitat areas, or "urban gardens," as sociologist Federico Casalegno called them in the Boston Globe on Sunday (link and excerpt, below). Casalegno, who had just designed a futuristic-looking prototype bus station at MIT, is collaborating with the university's "Smart Cities" group, which is headed by the architect and urban planner William J. Mitchell."

Alan: MIT is a big player with government (it always has been) and the CIA. They've more government buildings there, and they get funded from the taxpayers for these covert operations, and even down to the big monitoring of the Internet. They're a big player in doing that. They have a lot of "special rights" that no one else has. I know because my firewall gets hit with them all the time.

"But Casalegno's real job (which the Globe article does not mention)..."

Alan: Isn't that interesting also? This Casalegno, who's really pushing this, "is working for Motorola, where he is a manager." He's a manager for the companies that will do the wireless Internet and cell phone stuff in the buses. There's no conflict of interest here, of course not. It's public/private management isn't it? It's just a public/private deal: the new feudal system that Professor Carroll Quigley talked about. It was already running back in the '60's, very well. In fact, Quigley mentioned back then it had been on the go, this global structure of supra-national governments, for over 50 years, at that time.

"Motorola's and Mitchell's plans do not allow for weekend excursions to the country, let alone opportunities to reside permanently outside the city. But ubiquitous wireless connections will benefit Motorola, and a Sovietized transportation system will help cities such as Boston comply with the U.N.'s

Agenda 21. In his book, “e-topia,” Mitchell describes future urban centers “characterized by live/work dwellings...”

Alan: That’s called camps, folks: “labor camps.”

“...and 24-hour pedestrian-scale neighborhoods,” according to his publisher. And Motorola’s current vision, according to Monday’s Financial Times, is “seamless connectivity”:

Alan: “Seamless connectivity.” Ha, ha.

“...access to information “at any time, on any device, and anywhere.”

Alan: So there you go. This is really steamrolling ahead. The plan was laid down before I was born. There were books written about this. We’re all now the fish. We’re fish in a huge net, and they’re pulling the rope now to close the mouth of the net and we’re all inside the net. That’s what’s happening right now; and the “thousand points of light,” the big corporations and NGOs are “pulling the strings,” the old Masonic term used by Franklin and others and George Bush’s father.

Now, reading from William J. Mitchell’s book “e-topia”.

You see they are all u-topians, but e-topians for “electronic topians”. This is what the marketers have said. The whole book, no doubt, was ghost written for them, because these characters at the top don’t write their own books, including Al Gore. The experts, basically, get together panels who then write it up for them, and they front for it at shows where they’re paid half a million dollars to speak about it to the masses.

It says here:

“The global digital network is not just a delivery system for e-mail, Web pages and digital television, it is a whole new urban infrastructure one that will change the forms of our cities as dramatically as railroads, highways, electric power supply and telephone networks did in the past. In this lucid invigorating book, William J. Mitchell examines this new infrastructure and it’s implications for our future daily lives.

Picking up where his best-selling “City of Bits” left off, Mitchell argues that we must extend the definitions of architecture and urban design to encompass virtual places as well as physical ones, and interconnection by means of telecommunication links as well as by pedestrian circulation and

mechanized transportation systems. He proposes strategies for the creation of cities that not only will be sustainable..."

Alan: "Sustainable development." There you go, "Agenda 21," you see.

"...sustainable but will make economic, social and cultural sense in an electronically interconnected and global world. The new settlement patterns of the twenty-first century..."

Alan: You better think about this really hard: "The new settlement patterns." That's your big camps, folks.

"...of the twenty-first century will be characterized by live/work dwellings..."

Alan: It's kind of like upstairs/downstairs, you know, where all the servants sleep under the tables, beneath the sugar bins and stuff like that where they work.

"...it will have 24-hour pedestrian-scale neighborhoods rich in social relationships..."

Alan: Ha, ha.

"...and vigorous local community life, complemented by far-flung configurations of electronic meeting places and decentralized production..."

Alan: That's like work at home, I guess, in your little cell.

"...marketing and distribution systems neither digiphile nor digaphobe..."

Alan: I guess that's a little pun.

"...Mitchell advocates the creation of e-topias cities that work smarter, not harder..."

Alan: Like "smart bombs" that had the greater destruction. So I guess you're working harder really, not so smarter.

"William J. Mitchell is the Alexander W. Dreyfus Professor of Architecture and Media Arts and Sciences, and directs the Smart Cities research group at MIT's media lab. He was formerly Dean of the School of

Architecture and head of the program in media arts and sciences at MIT.”

Alan: I think everybody who ever was a professor at MIT was also working for the CIA. This guy also is a manager in one of the companies that will be benefiting Motorola or something like that. This is how they market how wonderful it will all be, as we’re stuck like ants crammed together in these Orwellian-type cities. But they won’t be living there though, because they will have exemptions. They will be able to have private vehicles, called “essential vehicles” only. They don’t mention that in this little marketing spiel here; but for the rest of the public, there’s to be no public transportation, quite interesting.

On May 9th, 2007, “Parallel Normal,” we have this particular photograph. You should look into it, and it’s called, “The Brother is a Brother.”
This is a black fellow with his big chain around his neck.

It’s says:

Check it, yo: David Johnson calls his silver neckpiece his “Masonic bling”

“NPR this week ran a favorable piece about Freemasonry, and its newest recruits (see link and excerpt, below). In an audio slideshow at the NPR site, a Mason weeps over the value of a gavel that belonged to George Washington. “If you love history,” he says, “you’ve got to love the Masons.” Never mind that it’s HIS story we’re talking about here (the white man’s, that is). The NPR piece features Alan Patterson, 39, the first African-American senior officer at the Naval Lodge # 4 in Washington, D.C.”

Alan: He’s the right age for getting there, because, of course, they love 3 times 13.

“Quick to embrace an organization that once excluded blacks, and which eso-researchers say is designed to oppress the masses, Patterson now mocks the conspiracists.”

Alan: Suddenly they’re all “conspiracists.” When they get up the ladder, everybody below them is a conspiracist.

“All the stuff you see on the internet — from devil worship to sacrificing virgins — I joke, ‘You know, we do have a couple of New York Yankees fans, but they’re not really considered Satan,’” Patterson tells NPR.”

Alan: It’s because they actually talk about Lucifer in the Lodge, you see. They don’t talk about Satan. So that’s a little bit there you’ll find on the “Parallel Normal” website, May 9th, 2007.

It's amazing how people—but again the psychopathic ones, who always end up being leaders of every group and creed—have no problem getting a payoff. See, if you're a psychopath, you can rationalize anything you do to save your own ego, and black will become white, and white will become black, and opposites can change instantly to satisfy the ego. They say that "everyone has their price." Old, old saying in ancient times, from the Middle East, everyone had their price. You could always go into a place and buy-off someone, who then would do "the dirty" on their own people, without out any qualm, because we live in a psychopathic structural system of economics and money. So naturally, only the evil vicious ones will claw their way to the top, in any part of this structurized system, and they always become terrified of those they leave behind.

THE MASSES FRIGHTEN THEM, AND THEY WILL ALWAYS TURN ON THE MASSES. THAT'S STANDARD IN THE HISTORY OF THE WORLD and PSYCHOPATHY.

People should try and get a hold of a book put out by "The Club of Rome" in the '90's. It's called "The First Global Revolution". It's in a paperback version by Alexander King, who's the author, and Bertrand Schneider, the other author.

They both worked for The Club of Rome. Alexander King was one of the founders for The Club of Rome. He also, for many years, worked for the United Nations via Britain and France with the Overseas Economic Corporation for Development, which is just where you pay your tax money to the United Nations; that then distributes it to the big international corporations in the poor countries; that goes into lots of pockets of the guys at the top. Every country has a department of this, and has had, since the end of World War II.

In that book they go into methods that they discussed, King and Schneider and others had discussed, about setting up. Actually, it describes a big think tank that comes up with the ideas for shaping the future, The Club of Rome, and they then market those ideas to all the lesser foundations, that then put it into action and implement it through media, which is called "consciousness raising." They shape the direction you're supposed to think into, and give you your opinions, so you're being shepherded and crafted carefully along a predetermined path, which The Club of Rome and others have shaped for you.

In that book, they talk about ways to unite the planet, and not only unite them to bring in this scientific system, where scientists could bypass governments and do things without asking permission of the people or governments. It's to be a world of experts, like Bertrand Russell talked about and other ones talked about. The "illuminated ones" have to guide us and shape us, because after all, they're brighter than the rest of us, you see, and by social Darwinism and its standards, they're naturally the ones that should be the bosses, according to themselves. They talked about ways, years ago, to make the public give up all their old habits, their "old habits" like picking a mate and having children willy-nilly and how all the

lesser types were breeding, just breeding out of control. There'd be too many of the lesser types in the future, and they had to find ways of bringing all that population down; but how do you do it? How do you get them to change their ways and come into habitat areas, where the experts can manage us in a eugenics-type fashion?

In the book, this book I mentioned, "The First Global Revolution," they say that they hit upon the idea of "environmental crisis," so that the environment and the weather would become the enemy, and we'd all have to be terrified into giving up all our old nasty, little, petty, random ways and be organized properly, as our betters see fit.

They're using, as we know, as I've said many times, the HAARP-type technology. They have more than one station, not just the one in Alaska. They're spraying the entire planet right now, daily, with metallic particles that Teller suggested back in the '50's. The evidence is above your head. It's all around you. "A thousand points of light" that George Bush Sr. mentioned when he talked about the New World Order coming into view. He said, "a thousand points of light are working towards this agenda right now."

These guys are holding the strings of the net as they pull it all together, a thousand big foundations and NGOs with many, many ones beneath them, all working towards this to coordinate this massive interconnected plan, to bring the sheep into the new sheep pen—into our little green folds in the city slums. This new "Soylent Green," where we'll probably have plastic rubber plants, because they'll have to find some way to dispose of all those oil products and plastics made of the byproducts of oil industry.

That's why they made it very popular to drink "spring water" from plastic bottles. Not only do you pay for the plastic, they get rid of their waste, just like the aluminum oxide called "fluoride" that's in your toothpaste, they find ways of getting rid of their waste on the sheeple down below; and they tell you it's good for you. It's good for you as you take this xeno-estrogen into your system, and again, another thing talked about, a long time ago by Charles Galton Darwin, how to alter the hormonal levels of the public.

Isn't it just amazing how it all fits together? I don't, personally, know people in ordinary society that can come up and make "wish lists," and everything happens in sequence to make it happen for them. Boy, that's luck, isn't it? Of course, there's no luck involved here. This agenda was on the go, long, long ago. It was discussed at the time of the French Revolution. People think it was just a Middle Class French Revolution of the people, using the masses to get more power. In once sense that was true. However, in another sense, it was to do with a planned society. Not only were they chopping off the heads of the useless aristocracies (the lesser types), they were also sinking boatloads in different rivers of ordinary peasants, in certain rural areas, because they claimed there were too many of them.

How do you eliminate poverty? You get rid of enough of the poor. That hasn't changed, that whole eugenics philosophy. "After all, if you allow them to live, they'll breed, my goodness." H.G. Wells said that. He said, "What do we do?" He said, "We give inoculations to the people. We give this and that to the people, better standards of living, more hygiene, and what do they do? My goodness, they breed!" And that really upset little H.G. Wells, who thought he was the only person in the world that should run around in a manic frenzy, breeding willy-nilly. But then, of course, he had superior genes, belonging to the Fabian Society and all, and rubbing shoulders with Lord and Lady Astor, who were sent from the U.S. to help fund the whole Fabian system.

You tie all of the massive propaganda that's marketed to us from so many television programs and media, magazines and wildlife programs, all telling us the same stuff, and how we must go in a certain direction. Do it for a whole generation, and the public will go into it thinking it's all perfectly natural, especially when you can pull a few switches; and lo and behold, you have storms wherever you want them, mind you, and say, "Look at those storms. Nature is just going berserk. You've got to get rid of that car there and take this bus, which will cost you a fortune, mind you, and you'll have no private property, within that little happy work habitat place."

Bertrand Russell said in one of his books, as far back as the 1920's, that the future system will be given a type of credit. Everyone will be allocated X-amount of credits by the government, at the beginning of every week, to pay their rent (there will be no private property) and to pay for your food. Everything will be tracked. You must use all of them up by the end of the week, because it will start afresh at zero, then added into on the Monday. You can't save up your credits, because we must be all happy little equal commoners at the bottom.

He also said that if we were to disobey "our betters," you know the superior ones, the experts, they will withdraw credits from your account, withhold them and you can't pay your rent or you can't buy your food. That will be a form of social punishment. Isn't it amazing how it's all coming to pass? Now they're going to put all this electronic gear into the buses to entice you out of your cars. They'll go further than that, mind you, and when you're outside driving around, you'll see so many people with cell phones stuck on their ears, as they chat away. Chat and fail to indicate and almost cut you off, or sometimes they do cut you off, because they're absorbed in their chatting.

You see how they've all been trained towards the brain chip, ultimately, where many people will want to be interconnected, thinking it will be just wonderful. "A thought will connect me with Aunt Marge. Just a thought and I'll be connected instantly." However, they don't tell you the other side of the coin; because once you're chipped there'll be no more you. You'll be programmed to do a task, a function, to serve "your betters," the altruistic ones at the top, the ones who are your saviors (self-appointed), the god-like ones.

Step-by-step, everything is coming together as planned, but it's easy to do when you have the whole money of the planet, which is just a CON GAME anyway, and you can create it out of thin air, and you've trained populations to believe it's all real. You can fund as many think tanks as you wish. This is called "good governance," where the public, as Francis Bacon said in one of his little resumes to the king:

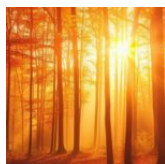
"It is best off that the public do not understand the real motivations of government, but it's best that they think that they understand."

In other words, "For every thing that happens, there's always a good reason, but there's always a real reason behind it."

That's my blurb for tonight. From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods and your chatter go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:55 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#155](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and today is Thursday the 22nd of February 2007.

This month February is quite the in-between month for splitting winter into the next phase of this year. It's sometimes the coldest nights and it can shoot up much higher above freezing during the day occasionally. The nights are certainly getting longer and that's a good sign because winter can certainly drag on the people and their mentality the longer it goes on.

Tonight, I'd like to talk a little bit about the system which is coming in now to do with "virtual realities," but before I do, I'd like to mention that once in a while I get a very odd email from someone who's scouring the Internet that listens to five minutes of a talk that I've done and makes their instant judgments.

Today, I got one from a fellow who seems to think that I'm advocating an overthrow or a complete change of the system and he rounds it up by saying "you're like everyone else. You're just envious of those with money." That's called "projection". He's projecting what he has onto me, you see, and he would rather have a gradual change in society towards I don't know what, some ideal maybe he doesn't mention, and that's what you get from someone who listens to part of a story and who has no patience to listen to the rest because their judgments come before their understandings.

"Nowhere Man"

By the Beatles

He's a real nowhere Man,
Sitting in his Nowhere Land,
Making all his nowhere plans
for nobody.

Doesn't have a point of view,
Knows not where he's going to,
Isn't he a bit like you and me?
Nowhere Man, please listen,
You don't know what you're missing,
Nowhere Man, the world is at your command.

He's as blind as he can be,
Just sees what he wants to see,
Nowhere Man can you see me at all?
Nowhere Man, don't worry,
Take your time, don't hurry,
Leave it all till somebody else
lends you a hand.

Personally, I don't care about having lots of money. It would just be a burden. I've had lots of money in the past and walked away from it. It doesn't bring what people think is happiness. What it does is take off the edge of the insecurities of this world, which is based on fear and poverty or all the things you have to pay for, all the "ifs" you might say, all the insurances against what might happen to you. That's what it's supposed to do.

That's why people crave it and run after it, and through an exaggeration, an anxious neurotic overcompensation, they try to accumulate as much as they can to stave off all these fears that they have of all the things which might happen. Those no doubt at the top get there and hold on to it by the same means and the same reasons and because it's an overcompensation they can't stop, because then they have an ideal of who they are. Your image of yourself keeps changing as you move from one strata of society to the next and that can be up or down, but the image changes as you go.

Those at the top have a new image once you've reached a certain through different phases and levels, and you've left all the different strata behind you that you met on the way up, and you feel that you've

got to hold on to that position because you're terrified of going down; and sure enough, the further down you go, you sense, because you've been there, you sense the fear from people who live in an insecure world and insecure daily life. They have insecure employment, which is pretty well the standard today, has been for a while, and all the bombardment of healthcare and the costs of everything and on it goes. That's not what I advocate at all. I'm simply pointing out what is.

Part of the problems we have, apart from the fact that sometime in the past someone invented the whole thing of money and kept a hold of the control of it. Part of the problem is that it relies on human nature to perpetuate itself and along with perpetuation of itself, being one system based on fear, it brings along all the chaos with it, which makes it easier for those at the top to control everyone else and it depends on human nature.

It is true that many of those that complain about a wealthy elite all the time, and we saw this even in the communist Soviet system and the same in China, the ones who get into power supposedly opposing tyranny and oppression immediately set themselves up in the same standards of those they have just displaced, which is generally way above the lifestyle of the general population. Once again, human nature unfortunately takes over and shows itself because no movement which is simply based on the obvious materialistic oppressions can truly bring along a shift in moralistic nature. It can promote moralistic behavior through propaganda, repetition and exhortation, but it doesn't last forever.

When we look at all of the centuries and centuries of dry sermons coming from pulpits and churches, that's what they tried to do, was to exhort the people through reason and emotion into being good to each other to make a society which would function, albeit a hierarchy at the top and the strata all the way down, but it made society function. That was part of the exhortations, rather than have chaos ruling where everyone's fighting everyone else; but it doesn't last for long. Once you're out of that church the message gets lost in the daily rush of life or the serious business of personal or family survival and it's no different from group think, the group.

Very few groups actually aim for what they begin and set up to do and stay there, stay within the confines of what they set up for. Because they form committees and it's in the nature again of humanity to once you form committees go into almost like think tank modes, where they must come up with new and new and better ways of doing things, until they have stratas of laws which are difficult to wade through and bureaucracies emerge, and then they end up in a totally different direction from that which they initially conceived.

I personally don't advocate a way of overthrowing a system at all and I don't have to advocate that because that's not how it's really working, and the five-minute scanner who emails me should listen to the rest of this talk since he won't listen to previous talks.

The ones who rule this system are changing the system themselves. That's the bottom line. They in a sense are overthrowing the present system because the present system, which they controlled and their predecessors controlled, has outlived its usefulness to them, as did the agricultural system prior to the industrial system. There was no revolt from the peasantry to get rid of agriculture when they were serfs and tenants, tenant farmers, serving the feudal system in Europe. They didn't revolt to get an industrial system brought in. Those who controlled the feudal system brought in the industrial system, forced the people off the lands into the cities to work in the factories.

Today, we're post-industrial; it's taught in the early school system. No big secret there, except maybe to parents or grandparents. Now we're watching the move into the next phase, which is habitat areas, non-industrial, non-technological as far as any research and development goes, because the research and development is primarily offshore now. Money moves to the place where it can exist as cheaply as possible and is free from the laws they impose on the rest of the countries and the world.

They themselves are destroying what was the old building, the structure, because they have to move into a new phase and bring the people along with it. If there was such a thing as a revolution today it would go nowhere, since they wouldn't know where they were taking themselves in the first place. You can't destroy in order to go back to the previous system, since you never owned that system, planned it or had any say in it either. An elite owned it and they're bringing the world into the next phase. You can't save something which was never yours in the first place.

It's also ridiculous to think that a country could even try and overthrow its own government in this day and age and expect the United Nations to stand by and watch it happen. It would not stand by. Not only that, you'd find that the children you're trying to change the system for and save have been brought up differently from you. They don't have this great indoctrination that they had in the '50's and '60's in the United States to do with patriotism. They look upon you as a stranger, but certainly the United Nations wouldn't stand by and you'd find your own sons and daughters wearing uniforms, forcing you to go along with whatever was said by the "dominant minority" in your own country.

This has been done before in previous times in old histories. That's why in holy books they can tell you that the children will turn against the parents and man against wife and wife against man because that's all been done before. It's just basic technique and long-term planning, implementation and then you pull it off; and as the ancient Greeks said, "if it's been done before in society, regardless of the custom or tradition, it will work once again if you know the formula."

There are those who somehow think they have some kind of rights to do with where their country is going, yet anyone who wants to open the books and do their study, their work on the subject will find so many things that have been happening that they were completely unaware of their whole lives, with

countless committees, countless foundations, countless non-governmental organizational groups funded by the foundations doing masses of work, weaving this whole New World Order together and it was happening before we were all born.

Only those who've been completely conditioned by television and television news, where they don't mention all of this, only those people will be oblivious to what's really going on and they'll be in shock because it hasn't been propagated over the main air stream or the media or in the magazines. Bits and pieces have been over the years but not much at a time, never giving the complete picture. Little bits of information which float around there with the ether with nothing to tie it to.

When you go into university level books, you'll find this has been going on for generations. There was a massive build up in the 1800's towards the system which is coming in, a global system, and screeds of books written about it for university level. Once in a while through the futuristic think tanks they're allowed to put blurbs out into the regular media to preprogram you for the changes to come, as though it were quite natural; and to the average person, even those who freak out when they realize things are kind of wrong, to the average person things are normal. The very quick changes that they personally experience don't seem to materialize so well. They're slow gradual changes, yet when you realize how many new laws you've adopted and had to comply with over the last 10 years or so personally, that's when you start to catch on that "something's up". Something is up.

Brzezinski who deals with this kind of psychological warfare in his own book "Between Two Ages," a telling title, talked about this where the general public will be unable to think for themselves shortly. They'll only be able to repeat what they've heard on their previous night's news; and certainly in most work places, when people talk about anything at all, it's the latest from Hollywood on Entertainment Tonight or the news because it's all intertwined now until you can't tell them apart, along with sports. That part has already happened.

Which leads me to my blurb tonight, it's adaptation. The ancient philosophers talked about humanity being the easiest creature to manipulate into different ways of living because we are the most adaptable on the planet; and certainly when you look at all the places that humanity lives, from the hottest climates to the coldest, we certainly are adaptable and along with the adaptations we get cultures which grow to support the climate, which is a survival thing.

The thing that's taught now in universities along with behavioral sciences, which is a big powerful tool in all of this, this movement towards the driving the vast populations towards a certain road to where they want to take us, is the understanding of how we react to news. How we react to data on a daily basis, ongoing data and how we adapt to the changes which come our way. They know well in advance that

we will adapt as long as it's processed properly into us. We automatically adapt because if you don't adapt you die and this is all part of the Darwinian school of thinking.

We're supposed to now combine with the world of science and microchips and cybernetics into a next type of human and adapt or die. We have to have a function in an economic system. It's taught in all the economics books that we have to have purpose in the system itself, the economic system, and you'll find in economics there's no real spare room anywhere to put those who don't fit into it and function effectively and productively. Again, all part of the combined Darwinian school of thought.

There's no room really for emotion, so you have this fight between logic and emotion, again, the sides of two hemispheres of the brain, often mistakenly called the male and female and promoted that way deliberately; and yet combined and working together, the logic and the emotion are both necessary for individual survival, because the emotional part also has the intuitive abilities and can cross-over those warnings to the supposed logical side of the brain. That may even be because within humanity itself there is a devious nature and so we have to be on guard against what appears to be logical, always, because if you're logical you're following a mathematical format where you'll come to a predetermined conclusion by simply adding up the numbers that are presented, never dawning sometimes that there could be a CON behind the person who put the quiz out in front of you knowing you'll go along until the end. It's the intuitive center that should kick in and warn the logic side to be careful in the last step of the journey.

This whole theory of how we must adapt to our own creations, interesting in itself, that to do with old religions and so on, where people long ago were well aware of the frailties within humanity, the defects which could be utilized by powerful people with wisdom to motivate the people along a certain way of thinking. Therefore, man in a sense is taught to adapt to that which he creates.

The Darwinian theory doesn't always hold up because we didn't see them trying to put half humans joined to locomotive engines. All they could do at that time was train a driver to drive it. With cybernetics being able to interface electronics, silicone chips, with your nervous system, being able to adapt like "The Six Million Dollar Man", another predictive programming series on television a long time ago, they'll make you faster and better and all of that stuff, but they also want to adapt humanity to specific machines.

Without asking us is this a good thing, bad thing, do we want it. That doesn't matter to an elite who understand the sciences of the mind, because I kid you not, they can by massive indoctrinations, propaganda and especially through fiction and drama creating excitement, they can make us want whatever they wish.

A good example of this is just to look at the cell phone usage, and who would have predicted 10, 15 years ago it would have got to the height that it's got to today? The first thing you ask yourself is "how on earth did people manage without them in the past?" When they first came out they were going to be promoted for businessmen on the move, instant access to information wherever they were and how wonderful it would be, but it spread out into the general society. You can hardly go in to even small towns and stand at the crossroads and watch the traffic and almost everyone you see passing you has got this thing stuck to their ear, the average person, chatting all the time. All the time, whatever they're doing. When they're doing their shopping in a store they're walking around the aisles muttering to themselves until you see there's a cell phone there; and step by step, even though the data has all come out concerning the fact that they are tracking you wherever you go. They've had that in major newspapers, even when you switch it off the towers and all the connecting mini-towers monitor your tracks wherever you happen to be and people don't mind that now.

At one time, people had nothing to hide; it's just that they respected their privacy and their right to privacy. Now that doesn't even matter to them and the new types of cell phones are these types which are I guess cordless in a sense, that they have an earpiece sticking out from their ear, as though it was attached to their head, which is the intent of it. It's psychological as well. It's getting you used to it, sticking out there, and now the young ones have ones with blinking lights on them, just like the guys you had in Star Trek series, the Borg, getting you familiarized with this into the next phase, which will come shortly.

They could bypass even giving you an external attachment if they want to and go straight into your head with a chip, but they like to place different bases to see if they can acclimatize you, if one fails you might go for this one until you're ready for the next step. They say that timing is everything and it's very true.

I watched a program a few years ago on some of these games they had at the big places like Disney World. In Canada, there's a Water World, I think it is, where they have these machines you get strapped into and you put the mask on to give you a virtual reality, and very quickly you find in this, what you see, you're climbing up walls and across ceilings and doing impossible things. Now when you see the people strapped in there and their arms are going like a spider, to them it becomes real very quickly. What happens, and it's not because of chance, this was all done a long time ago, the brain will respond to this strange situation very quickly. It adapts very quickly and you'll find that pathways spring up and data is transferred and bypassed old ones and new ones are set up to help you cope with this climbing on the ceilings and up the walls and down the walls.

However, what they found with it was they had to make a law that you couldn't drive your vehicle for one or two hours after you came off this game, because they found that so many of them were getting into

their cars and driving off into walls and things or other people's cars, because the brain had adapted so quickly to this "virtual world" and although it adapts quickly, it takes time to get back to the normal. It takes longer. That's how quickly the brain – it's almost as though the brain were set up in a sense for this to happen down the road, isn't it? We have to admit that is odd, a little question mark there.

Yet all the movies and so on are always been on about virtual realities and how we can create a computerized world inside the Internet and live in it. They've had lots of movies out on that, very exciting, where you can have battles inside and the good guys always win, of course, just like the old stories, to make it appealing to the young.

Here's a news bulletin that came out of C-Net News.com written by Stefanie Olsen, January 23, 2007. It's about a virtual reality coming in to be the norm.

The title is:

Meet Me In My Avatar's Office.

It comes out of California.

"Employees of tomorrow will inhabit virtual worlds like Second Life to hold live weekly meetings with co-workers, catch up over lunch with financial advisers, and join friends on virtual shopping excursions after work. That's if IBM's vision pans out.

"Success (in the future) will depend on how well you play the game, literally," Doug McDavid, executive research consultant at IBM's Academy of Technology, said here Monday night at an SDForum event titled "Virtual Worlds: Ready, Fire, Aim."

"A generation (has) lived in these environments, and they'll bring that perspective into the workplace. How this plays out is in the integration of work with this playful perspective," McDavid said. He added: "This is an unstoppable phenomenon."

In other words, it's a must-be.

"IBM's McDavid and Dave Kamalsky of the IBM Almaden Research Center were the main presenters at the nonprofit SDForum's first meeting on the business of virtual worlds. IBM certainly has a growing stake in the future of those online spaces. Evidence of the software giant's commitment to R&D for virtual

worlds came this week when it announced a new social-networking tool for the enterprise called Lotus Connections”—

Interesting term.

“and expected out later this year, it aims to help people find colleagues of similar interests, among other things, in virtual worlds.”

Now, I’ve explained before in previous talks about the meaning of “virtue” in freemasonry, at least on one level of it and what it means, and in virtual worlds the term “virtual reality” is highly significant if you understand what it’s really saying, because all of the societies which are really all one, in the world of secrecy, that is, and odd ways of standing and flashing signs and talking, who go on and on about virtue and the virtues and what they are. They’re taught and they take it for granted in their discussions with each other in their books that man will prefer being base rather than being good, and virtue is supposed to be a moral standard in the lowest sense of the meaning, a moral standard, a virtue, a standard agreed by others. However, when it comes into “virtual,” it also retains the same previous meanings but it also means “almost the same.” Almost, not quite, but almost virtual; so it’s a moralistic thing, a training thing contained here in the term “virtual reality,” “virtual world.” There’s more going to happen to the person than they will know themselves as they get trained.

“Still, audience members at Monday’s event expressed doubts that the corporate world, or the general public for that matter, was ready for a virtual space in which co-workers’ avatars, or digital self-representations, could be naked versions of themselves. “The only thing that matters is what consumers are ready for,” one audience member said. To be sure, if corporations widely embrace virtual worlds for business and employee relations, issues like security and privacy will surface. For example, residents of Second Life can represent themselves as dragons, the opposite sex or nudists. “That alone is a very deep issue—”

I thought it was rather superficial.

“does there need to be a code of conduct for employees?” asked IBM’s Kamalsky. “We’re looking at security and privacy, but obviously we can’t control the servers at Linden Lab,” he added. “But we try to disclose that up front in these service agreements.”

Now there could be no privacy, obviously. There’s none right now on any of this electronic media and interfacing.

"Yet IBM envisions many businesses and nonprofits thriving in virtual worlds."–

There's the carrot there. You can thrive there you see.

"Marketers can use the so-called metaverses to project a cool image of products"–

Metaverses. Meta – middle.

"and retail outlets can use them to sell real-world goods."–

Real-world goods.

"Lawyers, accountants and real estate agents could also set up shop in virtual worlds to meet with clients informally."–

Maybe they'll sell you a pretend house, or it looks completely different in your virtual world than the one you'll get in the real world.

"Virtual employee meetings and business teleconferencing could also benefit from the fact that virtual-world avatars can express emotion and gestures, adding life to otherwise remote events. In fact, IBM's McDavid said virtual worlds could ultimately be more of an affront to the airline business than teleconference services like WebEx. "A lot of this is a change of mindset," he said. McDavid compared the rapid evolution of virtual worlds to the early days of the Internet, considering that interactive virtual worlds have come from nowhere to draw interest from celebrity bands such as U2"–

U-2.

"news agencies like Fox and CNET Networks (publisher of News.com), and academic institutions like Harvard University. "Virtual-world years are to Internet years what the Internet years were to real years. Things are happening so fast," he said."–

Well they're not really because they've had this technology and all this stuff for a long, long time. It's being dished out piece-meal when the public are ready for it, when they've been trained from the last place they've been in their head space to the next.

"Interest from IBM, for example, has morphed from a handful of employees researching the sector in 2006 to the company owning more than 12 islands on "Second Life" and as many as 2,000 employees registered as participants.

Welcome to IBM Island+

Last April, the company started buying just a few islands in Second Life, and then developing those internally. In the summer, it launched its Forbidden City and Wimbledon islands, along with a digital community called 3D Jam, where employees could "jam" about ideas with family, partners or co-workers."–

Sounds kind of sweet but sticky.

"In October, IBM unveiled its "Global Connections," giving IBMers a virtual island where they can interact with company alumni. A month later, it bought 12 islands, including one that's become a virtual test store for Circuit City. The store gives shoppers a lounge-like experience of the retailer, with displays for the iPod and couches for sitting and gauging the right proportions of a new TV. Shoppers' avatars"–

This is terrible because they don't put the periods et cetera where they should be.

"of a new TV. Shopper's avatars can then click to buy products at Circuit City's real online store. This month, IBM introduced a prototype store for Sears, as well as its own island, Lotussphere"–

Remember what the Lotus is and you'll find that in old mythology what it's supposed to do to you when you do an awful lot of sleeping.

"where clients can interact with IBM employees about Lotus software. And next week, it will take the wraps off its Australian Open island, where onlookers can watch the trajectories of balls hit in the actual sporting event or choose to see the game from the vantage point of an individual player, according to IBM."

So I guess the couch potatoes can sit there and live in sports land for ever.

"Why is IBM so interested in seeing the virtual world succeed? Because, McDavid said, the company wants to attract and keep talented employees. A generation of kids"–

Kids. This is all goats again.

“reared in virtual worlds like Second Life or MTV’s Laguna Beach are eventually bound for a work force that will need to cater to their experiences by creating virtual worlds for the corporate intranet.”

Intra-net.

“Economically, too, the world is migrating to a services economy, McDavid said”–

Well we’re here.

“and it’s all about people working together in these open, collaborative ways. “The turning point has to do with the balance between individual”–

Here we go with the last bit is the most important, the old, old war.

“between individual and social interests within capitalism,” he said.”

That’s the given here you see. They’re laying down the rules which are not going to change and so money is still to be the thing we all work for, regardless if it’s something we haul around in a cart such as gold or silver, or something you stuff in your pants pockets like paper or coin, or it’s blips on the screen, it’s just a carrot you see. How many numbers do you have? How many numbers do you earn? That’s to be still used for a while. It won’t be used forever. It will still be used as a tool.

“so the balance between individual and social interests within capitalism,” he said. “It is the swing of the pendulum”–

There’s your Masonic statement right there because they always talk about the swinging pendulum goes from this to that, to this to that and extremes all the time, which is nonsense. They’re planned that way.

“from the extreme individual...to giving greater attention to collective well-being.”

Borg. Now why is IBM talking about socialistic policies? It’s supposedly a business corporation. Anyone who thinks these are independent businesses – the ancient Egyptians used to talk about and you’ll see this on some of the better carvings on the rocks. Over in Egypt you’ll see especially with the ones to do with Akhenaton. You’ll see the sun’s rays coming out and downwards to the people holding their hands up to clasp what the rays are giving them. They’re like strings. Maybe that’s where the expression came, “If you take this there are strings attached.”

You'll see the ANKH on the end, the symbol of life. It was an anchor. It literally was an anchor in the old ships. It was an anchor, so the idea being that this god, the creator could bestow benefits through the "illuminated ones". That's what the symbol of the sun was for. They knew the sun was not the god. That was a representation of illumination. They would see the hairs – sometimes they called them "hairs of the sun," it depends on the translation, but it was also called sometimes "the beam of the sun".

If you see the IBM (EYE-BEE-M) and you speak it, you'll see EYE-BEAM. EYE-BEAM, the beam of the eye, and that's often how they'd draw it in ancient Egypt. Nothing is by chance. And EYE-BEAM is not new – the monitoring of the public, the populations. They were used in Germany. They came up with a form of Cardex system to monitor and keep all the data of all the prisoners and their numbers. They're very good at numbers.

This technology is just being dished out at the right time when they're ready for the next step and they pretty well say that in there. Towards the end, as I've said before, where they say it's for a people who have been brought up with it who are ready for the "next step." Now this step coming up I'm sure was ready a long time ago, but they have to always prepare the ground work. They prepare the minds of those who will experience it so that they will accept it. That's why they say a generation of young goats or kids.

"reared in virtual worlds like Second Life or MTV's Laguna Beach are eventually bound for a work force that will need to cater to their experiences by creating virtual worlds for the corporate intranet."

You can check that all out at C-Net News.com. January 23, 2007.

What I mentioned earlier with the cell phones now that stick to their ears and have blinking lights, this is all part of that training you to the next step. It doesn't seem so bad. It seems quite natural to the youngsters as they progress from one part to the next to the next to the next. They never think where it comes from or why this particular device is being promoted above all others. They simply think it's very cool. It's published as being cool. They see their stars on TV doing it in drama shows or movies and they mimic as Darwin and others said of humanity. "The young mimic what they see. What they like they mimic and copy." Of course Darwin's only quoting the ancient philosophers of Greece who said the same thing, old sciences.

It would certainly give a new meaning when they say that your phone's not working, it's on the blink, but there you go. A step-by-step training program worked out long ago because sciences are so far ahead of anything we're told about, so far ahead that it's beyond most people's real imagination. It's even almost beyond some of the advanced science fiction movies the technology which is ready to go. There

are those who will scoff thinking, no, no they're always just inventing things and going along and they get it on the shelves as fast as they can.

In a world of free competition between companies and international companies and massive companies, how come they all came out with the VCR at the same time working exactly the same way?

How come when they altered into the DVD they all came out within the exact same time?

There was no company that first put one on the market and the rest of them to catch up and find out how it worked and copy them. Just recently in Canada here they've come out with the Windows Vista computers instead of the old Windows, the old XP, and right up until the day the Vista appeared in the stores they were still selling the XP and then overnight they're off the shelves everywhere and there's the Vista and all the makes are there ready to go. That takes intra-company coordination and cooperation, I would say, on a "high level." The technology is dished out to them too, the advanced technology, and yet it's guided. It's not haphazard whatsoever.

They follow Revelations of the Bible as a business plan, where in the last days you couldn't buy or sell with the marks et cetera of the big beastie, but also there would be nothing hidden that wouldn't be shouted from the rooftops. Everything, all that was known, would be shouted from the rooftops, meaning you couldn't keep anything secret; and Revelations was written by a mystery school. That's why they use mystery language. That's why ministers of so many denominations are still fighting each other over the meanings. To them it's confusing; to those who understand the mystery language it's quite clear – exoteric/esoteric written together in the one.

To those who follow Christianity as it's been given, they obviously immediately will say, "well see, it's in the Bible, it's got to happen," so they're already programmed predictability and will look forward to it in a sense, because to them that's getting to the end of the old nasty world where the brand new one will come, even though they don't think past the next part, which is you'll get brand new bodies. You'll be transformed in the wink of an eye. I guess that's when they activate your chip – the new you, the real total makeover. Yet this was designed a long time ago, an awful long time ago.

In ancient times it is true they had their slaves numbered and they did mark them and size them and tattoo them and brand them, yet they always knew that if they understood the secrets of nature (meaning sciences) they could get to a much higher level of doing it, so it's not impossible that they could plan that all that time ago. It's not impossible at all. And we certainly get the whiffs of all that through the philosophies preached openly since especially the 1700's of the problems of humankind, the problems of the individual human versus the collective security of society.

However, what they failed to mention and you see that makes sense because an individual can't say, "well I want to dominate the rest." The ones who run the world and who are talking about this are the ones who did all that in the past. They just don't want everyone else doing it and it's true no one should do it, dominate the rest; but humanity isn't perfect and people are born in every generation who want to do just that, to dominate the rest; yet this was all discussed in their philosophies, but they didn't stop at discussing.

They had the money, the power, the foundations to back them up and work towards a common goal. A planned society that started with Planned Parenthood, now it's going to be a planned society. Well understood at the top and the public are simply being trained step-by-step to go along with it.

I don't give advice to people because you can't stop people from going towards the bait. You can't do it. They'll think you're crazy. To them, it's a natural progression and sometime in the near future I'm sure and I've already seen it on one of the big popular shows where the woman promoted the chip for tracking purposes, for safety for children after giving a few horror stories. You'll see more of this being promoted by the stars whom people follow, as almost gods in fact, and if the big ones say it's fine then it's fine for me then, so-and-so said it was fine for me and that's what they adapt to. They don't think things through.

This is the biggest transition phase we're going through since the industrial revolution, which completely altered the way of life from the agrarian societies and the old feudal system into the next. Well this change we're going through is to be at least as dramatic, with far ranging consequences, into a way which has already been planned and that's the sad part you see. We're not participating really. We don't get to participate and even going over all the problems that might incur, we get no participation at all. We're trained. We're trained. The mass man is trained and kept terribly busy running and scurrying, so he doesn't have much time to think or if he can he'll switch on his television just to zonk out for a while and forget everything for a little while; while he's being programmed again while he's relaxing. Sad, isn't it? It's quite the trap.

Maybe the good news is that generally in the past the big boys don't like simply to force everyone at once to do something. They go intergenerationally, they go with so many years for this part of the plan, so much for that part, five years here, 10 years there, 20 years there, because then the public would get suspicious if it was all mandated at once. They'd say "what's going on here? Why must we do this?" But if they make you want to buy things and adapt individually it seems quite natural to the average person and they're not suspicious. You're not suspicious when you buy your own computer, even though it's been mandated everyone's got to have a computer shortly. If they made that a law, a checkable law where they could come around and check if you had a computer and see if you were putting all your

data online, if they made that law we'd all be suspicious; but because they don't, people put all their information online and make it free and readily available to them. That's a good technique.

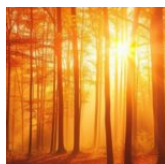
I'm sure it would be the same probably with this chip coming up, unless they do something drastic and declare it's got to be done now for emergency purposes to make sure everyone gets their fair rationing and proportions and so on through this terrible crisis phase or whatever they tell us, but it's also possible they'll phase it in over 15 years or so.

This is the world we're being guided towards and have been already, just as our parents were guided to their part in it to accepting the cultural and value changes they went through.

For me, that's all I have to say tonight. Hope you're all doing well, keeping well and thinking for yourselves. From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods or your philosophy go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:56 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#156**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

It is the 23rd of August 2007.

Watching the latest fracas, need I say farce, concerning the integrations of the Americas, which is going on in Quebec as the leaders of the three main countries, the primary countries, have signed further deals openly, really, semi-openly. Nothing is really open to the public. We get to see the icing outside. We don't see what's inside the cake. We're given pabulum by the media to make us think, or not think at all, but we just think basically that managers are managing us very well, so we don't think much about what they're doing. We get these vague statements you'll hear in the upcoming recordings that were done in 2005, because the 2005 meeting was more openly pronounced as an integration of the Americas. The politicians themselves, and you'll hear this on the tapes coming up, apparently gave one set of facts to the public, as they always do with the media's cooperation, yet the same media admits that off camera it was far more intense. We get statements like "building on our strengths," which is so vague and nonsensical that we're left hanging in the wind like laundry. That's what it's like. We've got these silly phrases, as the politicians not even nimbly dodge around questions. We get pithy answers by perhaps third-rate politicians.

They don't need first-rate politicians with quick wits anymore. We're so dumbed down and complacent. Now, the way it was presented in Canada in 2005, it started with an announcement on the CBC news of the declaration by The Council on Foreign Relations, concerning the fact that they were supposedly

behind all the drafting of the legislation. The Council on Foreign Relations is an unelected body, a non-governmental body of men and women that belongs to The Royal Institute for International Affairs, which again is non-democratic organization set-up a hundred odd years ago to counter what was called democracy. The elites knew the peasants were getting rather uppity now that they had a little bit of learning and access to a few books. They knew they were demanding rights and all this kind of stuff, and the Chartist Movement before that. Therefore, like the good elitists always do, and why shouldn't they? They've always been in charge, they thought they'd give you a show called democracy, where you can pretend to elect people and they'll pretend that you did elect these guys. The agenda steamrolls ahead because The Royal Institute for International Affairs would place their own men at the top. That's all you have to do with any group of people. In fact, they love large groups of people. That way one person at the top can rule over thousands or millions since the millions don't think for themselves.

Never underestimate the vast stupidity of great amounts of people. This trick has been used over and over down through history. The Cecil Rhodes Foundation was another part of the same Royal Institute designed to take over the world's natural resources and train Rhode Scholars from all countries, including the United States, for global citizenship to push the coordinated effort, to bring the world first into big trading blocks like Karl Marx talked about. The three big trading blocks, Europe, the Americas and the Pacific Rim area and even set-up the Pacific Council for Relations, another branch for The Royal Institute for International Affairs, to deal with the Far East. They've been running this show for a long, long time, for over a hundred years and the general public didn't know. Most of them still don't know, and sad to say, most of them will not care until it hits them personally.

You'll hear a statement by William Weld, who's the ex-Massachusetts governor, who chaired this Council on Foreign Relations meeting aired on television as the council for the first time as their own council, and next to him was Manley who was the Deputy Prime Minister. He just left politics and now he's sitting in his other chair as a member of The Council on Foreign Relations, and he wears, in Canada, the Canadian Institute for International Affairs hat. In the States, it's The Council on Foreign Relations. When he goes to Britain, it's The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every Commonwealth country has this department. If you want to find out who they are, contact the boys at the top, from the Prime Minister down to the top Privy Council, and you'll find them all stacked as members of this great worldwide Institute for International Affairs. They're all working on the same agenda for the same masters, and they lie happily to the public when they go into politics and guide you through the next phase and the next phase, and then back into The Council on Foreign Relations or whatever else they want to call it, because the hats are all really the same. It's the same organization.

You'll hear terms, as I say, that are so vague by the politicians concerning sovereignty. We all want to keep our sovereignty. We heard all this as the United Europe and the guys who kept signing the agreements would deny to the public that this meant complete integration. They have no problem lying,

because it's called a noble lie. We're just too dumb and stupid to see what's for your own good. That's what they say amongst themselves. We're treated like children. Even the comments by the reporters to the public, as they reinterpret what they've supposed to have said. You'll notice that after every politician speaks. You'll hear them reinterpreting what you just heard yourself. The talk like they're talking down to children, and essentially they are, because the general populace don't really listen consciously to anything, they're so dumbed down and over stuffed with entertainment and noise and media and ethereal voices that come via radio and television. They can't tell the difference between reality and fiction, most of them, and they can't and never will for the vast majority, believe they have such an incredible agenda steamrolling ahead.

I'm not talking just about the integration of the Americas. If you listen to these tapes you'll hear them actually say it's going to be all of the Americas. You'll hear that said if you listen intently.

The first speaker here is William Weld, who is ex-Massachusetts governor. Here he is wearing his other hat for The Council on Foreign Relations turn on a public declaration. The first public declaration that I've seen him as a body ever give, just before they turn to the Waco Conference, these guys were on first to say the necessity of the basic integration of the Americas is the idea.

Beginning of Clip:

NEIL MacDONALD: They admit they are removed from power and that their plan in any event tends to ignore political reality.

WILLIAM WELD: Our self-image is we're truth tellers. Telling the truth to policymakers and we haven't always dallied to count the potential political cost or difficulty.

NEIL MacDONALD: Still it's a great big radical plan and it's getting some attention at least in Canada. The group of thinkers proposes a North America with unrestricted streamlined freedom of movement across borders for its residents. Integrated trade policy ala European Union and harmonize visa and certain immigration regulations. Merged law enforcement of full sharing of intelligence and information about foreign visitors. NORAD would be expanded beyond missile and air defense to maritime surveillance and a shared energy strategy, a plan guaranteed to anger Canadian and Mexican nationalists if the other proposals don't. The three countries would jointly plan stewardship of fossil fuel reserves. And, for good measure, John Manley added on full mobility of labor.

JOHN MANLEY: Why would we not in Canada want to invite the best and brightest who want to come and work in our country and contribute to do so?

NEIL MacDONALD: The panel acknowledged that public opinion in Canada and Mexico is not overly warm towards the Bush administration, but said Manley.

JOHN MANLEY: It is important that we realize where we are located in the world and where our interests are and that we need to pursue what I would call an exercise of mature sovereignty.

NEIL MacDONALD: Off-camera the panel used starker logic. If there is ever another catastrophic attack here, and if for some reason Canadian or Mexican security is blamed, the border may slam shut and the economic damage will be incalculable. With a scenario like that one, says the panel, better that everyone's already in bed with one another. Neil MacDonald, CBC News, Washington."

Alan: Next to William Weld was Mr. Manley, who was the Deputy Prime Minister for Canada and just left politics to wear his other cap for the same Council on Foreign Relations, which is The Royal Institute for International Affairs. The reporter for the CBC was Holton.

UNIDENTIFIED REPORTER: A deal that calls for sweeping coordination of security, economic and health issues. Unsealed document. It's a sham there. Mexican counterpart, Vicente Fox. The leaders gathered today for a summit at Bush's Texas ranch. They signed a deal for even closer cooperation then they downplayed their differences. They were also careful to portray themselves on friendly terms, but critics point out the three amigos can at times have competing agendas and that may affect any promises of increased cooperation. This is CBC's David Halton reports.

DAVID HALTON: An invitation to the ranch. George Bush's way of showing that his guests are friends. That he holds no grudges over past disagreements. Bush, Paul Martin and Mexican President, Vicente Fox stroll together, lunch together and appeared to get on well enough for Martin to say he's ready to hold their next summit at his farm in Quebec.

Are you inviting the two presidents here?

PRESIDENT BUSH: I certainly would.

DAVID HALTON: Earlier at a joint news conference in Waco Bush said the partnership with Canada and Mexico is strong.

PRESIDENT BUSH: There are going to be disagreements and differences and a fair amount of questions. Do we have the capacity to continue moving forward with the relationship? The answer is absolutely.

DAVID HALTON: The proof Bush said is the leaders' agreement today to strengthen the North American economy and tighten border security. Among many commitments the leaders agreed to cut red tape that hurts trade, move people and cargo to their borders more efficiently and coordinate strategies to deal with terrorism.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "What we're really talking about here is not a big bang. We're talking about big progress."

DAVID HALTON: Bush said the agreement won't lead to a European style union that should be expanded into a wider partnership with all of Latin America.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "I see one based upon free trade that would then entail commitment to markets and democracy, transparency, rule of law."

DAVID HALTON: For his part Martin was careful to protect his political flanks at home. He complained about hostile U.S. trade actions and said he won't change his mind about staying out of BMD, the U.S. missile defense program.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "On BMD the file is closed. But our cooperation, in terms of defense, in terms of our borders, in terms of the defense of our common frontiers, is not only very clear, but it is being accentuated."

DAVID HALTON: A leader at a news conference Martin said Canadian independence will in no way be compromised by the new agreement.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "None of the three countries wants to surrender sovereignty. What we want to do is to build on our existing strengths."

DAVID HALTON: Martin also dismissed criticism in some Canadian business that today's agreement is too timid and won't be carried through. He said the three leaders have agreed to hold these summits more frequently to ensure that commitments are kept and that the new partnership makes a real difference. David Halton, CBC News in Waco, Texas.

Alan: This clip is from the same day, CTV News, Tom Clark reporting. You hear the techniques discussed under the integration of various guises and obfuscation. At the end Robert Fife is a reporter who leaves us with the opinions we're supposed to be left with.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: In [sealing] border security and trade.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "I see one based upon free trade."

LLOYD ROBERTSON: But what will it mean for this country's sovereignty? Good evening. It seemed like a big job trying to reshape a continent in one day, but tonight the leaders of Canada the U.S. and Mexico claim that's what they've done. Today at a Texas summit they signed a deal on continental cooperation that covers a lot. Everything from border security to food packaging, 13 subjects in all, noting there will always be differences but it is the strength all together that counts. CTV's Washington Bureau Chief Tom Clark is following this story from Waco, Texas tonight. Tom?

TOM CLARK: Well Lloyd, you could hardly call them the three amigos. These leaders have had problems with one another but they knew that to move forward they'd have to put the past behind them. Eyeball to eyeball for the first time since the fallout of Canada's rejection of missile defense, Martin and Bush tried to diffuse the controversy.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "I'm amazed that we don't have more sharp, whatever you called it, disagreements. Are there differences of opinion? Of course there have. They have been throughout our history and there will be in the future. On BMD the file is closed."

LLOYD ROBERTSON: One file firmly closed but another opened, a new North America. Just a few examples. A common policy on border security for aiding in effect fortress North America. Common regulations on goods and products. For example, the same rules on what goes into a frozen pizza in all three countries and even a common policy on how to handle the outbreak of infectious diseases.

TOM CLARK: How much is this partnership a first step towards continental integration?

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "What we're really talking about here is not a big thing. We're talking about big progress.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "What kind of union might there be? I see one based upon free trade that would then entail commitment to markets and democracy, transparency, rule of law."

TOM CLARK: But the very use of the word 'union' had the Prime Minister on the defensive. Later in the day, he denied that the plan means handing powers to Washington.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "All three sovereign nations and we've made it very clear are very jealous of their sovereignty. But we also recognize that that sovereignty would be much, much stronger if North America is competitive."

UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: A relaxed stroll after lunch at the Bush ranch hides the fact that these are three leaders in a hurry. The European and Asian economies are quickly closing in on North America, and then there is politics. President Fox is soon to retire. President Bush is in his last term and Paul Martin faces an uncertain political future, which is why their officials have been given just three months to draw up a road map.

TOM CLARK: As he always does when he meets President Bush, Paul Martin brought up the issue of softwood lumber and as always there appears to be no solution on the horizon indicating that perhaps it's a lot easier to talk about visions of the future than it is to deal with the problems of the present. Lloyd?

LLOYD ROBERTSON: Thank you, Tom. CBC's Tom Clark with me from Waco, Texas tonight where he's been following events of this day. Our Ottawa Bureau Chief, Robert Fife. Bob, let's you and I move straight to the big picture. What are the advantages for Canada in all of this?

ROBERT FIFE: Lloyd, I think Canadians have to look at what are the disadvantages of not joining a continental economic union. North America is facing stiff competition from the fast growing economies of China and India as well as the European Union. If we want to maintain our high standard of living, then we have to form a competitive economic bloc. Do Canadians really care for example how much cheese goes into a Canadian frozen pizza? This is about expanding NAFTA, creating prosperity and making us more competitive.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: But you know there are going to be concerns raised about sovereignty, so how do Canadians maintain independence and go ahead with this?

ROBERT FIFE: Well, Canada joining NAFTA, our trade doubled, 87 percent of our exports went to the United States, yet we still did not join the war in Iraq. We did not join the U.S. missile defense system. Take the European for example. Great Britain joined the war in Iraq but France didn't. Nobody is suggesting that Great Britain or France lost their sovereignty.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: Well in any case our North American leaders seemed determined to move quickly. They're asking for responses within 90 days. Thank you, Bob.

End of Clip.

Alan: To me there is nothing new in this. I've known this before I came to North America, because I've read all the books they've published about it, I've read all the rationalizations that they published, read mainly by the lower helpers in fact and bankers and so on, to justify the need to integrate. You'll also hear the number 13 points, just like the American Revolution couldn't start till there were 13 states. Unlucky for some, eh?

Back to the Knights Templars. There's nothing new under the sun, expect that the propaganda is becoming very childish. In fact, I was trying to think where I heard this kind of talk down to child type propaganda, and I realized it was from the Soviet Union. That's exactly how the politburo and the good paternal – paternity at the top talk down to the people as though there's a kind of grandpa talking down to the child. That's how you're treated today. They know at the top they don't have to deal with intellect. They know that most people don't care. They know that people who live and die until they're 80 or 90 today are generally as immature as a person who is 10 years of age. It's a sad comment to make but it's true.

We're being drugged. We're being inoculated. Our food has been so heavily tampered with I'm surprised that any of us are still walking around at all, in whatever shape we're in, never mind thinking clearly at all. We've been under attack for a long time. Now these are the same groups that want to reduce the population. It's the same groups who think, mind you, these workers that you'll hear on the tape, they think they're all going to get saved themselves because they're so important.

Perhaps as you start thinking and re-thinking the agenda because once they start reducing the population and drugging them even more intensely from the air, as they're doing as they whack us with this aerial spraying everyday worldwide, this big Wizard of Oz act in the sky, we won't need all these helpers any more, will we? We won't need the politicians to lie to us and con us, so what good are they going to be to their masters? and they never learn this down through history. They're the first to get wiped out themselves when they have no purpose, because their masters believe in total efficiency. If we go by the Soviet Union, which is really a model for the whole planet, we find that everybody who worked for the politburo and all the bureaucrats were more heavily spied upon than the average peasant. Nothing has changed. It was the same in the west. Always has been. They've got to know how everyone's thinking that works for them. They have to know how predictable they are. They don't want people with a little bit of knowledge spilling some of those beans down to the public.

These tapes were recorded in March 2005, as I say, opened by a statement when The Council on Foreign Relations with the big CFR banner behind them all, as they sat behind all these desks, came out for the first time as a body. Not just as one person as an adviser to; and most people have seen this on television, a member of Council on Foreign Relations advising someone during a newscast and you're meant to think that this is some kind of official government body, but it's not. It's no more federal than

the Federal Bank or Federal Express. It's a non-governmental body but it's a parallel government. This is the parallel government that Margaret Thatcher talked about in her world tour, which is entitled "The New World Order." To reiterate, they claimed a long time ago that democracy is just too slow for progress, because all these little psychopathic politicians at the bottom couldn't get anything done as their egos clashed and they all tried to get some status over society.

They are right about that at the top. They're better psychopaths and they understand the psychopathic nature. They understand the lesser ones very well. They would do the same themselves if they had to start all over again. However, they do realize that all the bickering and fighting and the scandals that goes on doesn't help them get their big plan out through. They are the great builders at the top. They've always been into massive building projects, even when the Romans came into Britain and forced their money system on them for a little while before they pulled out again. The whole idea was to tax it all back. I mean use their labor or slave labor to build big cities and roads. Roads are very essential. The Romans built roads everywhere. Huge roads, generally very straight, so they can move their armies very quickly from one place to the next. This is now called the rapid deployment forces, the technique, and they need the big NAFTA highways for what's coming up in the next 20-odd years, according to the Department of Defence.

They know there's going to be riots on a massive scale because the standard of living is to plummet like a stone. That's why the Department of Defence sees nothing but chaos and uprisings and sporadic 'flashmobs' as they call them. Probably flashmobs when they're all standing outside the store looking for some kind of brown paper bag of rice, just like the Soviet Union used to do then they found out there's no rice left, and after waiting six or seven hours they close the doors. That's the sort of thing they're envisioning for the coming future.

The idea was to create a European trading block, and at the same time be setting up the Far East to takeover the industry of the west. As that was happening they were to start integrating the Americas. The plan is slightly different for the Americas because we alter it slightly for different cultures and different personality types and histories. In the U.S. especially they give them a slightly higher standard of living for a couple of generations, and then, amongst that standard of living, is the thought that they had rights. They knew there would be resistance if they openly came out and integrated, so they had to couch it in different terms, but mainly they had to get a cause, a big overriding cause that would terrify us so that they could rush ahead and integrate while we're occupied with these other causes, other things called terrorism. That's why it happened in 2001 to kick all of this off.

People think that the "Project for the New American Century" was a new idea dreamed up by the new conservatives, the neo-con. The new CONS as opposed to the old CON. However, that's nonsense, because Kipling, when he read his poem in the Senate, was sent over on behalf of The Royal Institute for

International Affairs to tell them that they were taking over. It was their job to take over and push the rest of the agenda through. The U.S. was already chosen to take over and supply the manpower, the financing, the tax base, the weapons base from Britain to be the policemen of the world. This is a hundred years ago.

We must remember that we are being managed. We tend to forget that fact. We give our world to people when we vote for them. You're voting for someone you don't know at all. You're voting for someone who belongs to organizations you never even think to ask of with other agendas. You vote thinking you're going to have something for nothing, which is what socialism has always been about, promises, promises, the poor man's lotto. That's what voting is. However, it's essential to have the public vote to keep the con game going. In this legal system, this strange psychological prison that we live in of politics and voting, we don't know what to do when we find the leaders take off in some direction, obviously preplanned, because they can't move quickly on anything by themselves.

It takes lots of planning and cooperation and drafting of bills and rules and regulations when they take off in some plan in a coordinated fashion. We don't know what to do about it except just wait till the finish and we'll get the next bunch in and this bunch out. That's what you do in democracy. You vote the present bunch out because you're so sick of them and you try something else. This is so simple and yet these people at the top who are good shepherds and a shepherd is supposed to be friendly to the sheep, so they must be made to appear friendly to the sheep. They will say what you want to hear. Very simple and they promise everything but they don't have people fulfill anything, something that was discussed widely in the 1950s and '60s in various books. They probably don't even need them to fulfill promises anymore, as long as they at least vocalize the fact they understand what your problems are. Of course they understand what your problems are, because their predecessors made it so. They made the problems occur. They're all in this together.

When one leaves, the next one takes over. Jefferson mentioned this, "When you see an agenda unfurl between the different Houses of Congress, parties moving in parties moving out, the same agenda being followed and you will know you are under a secret tyranny." Therefore, our whole lives we have been and so were your parents and so were their parents because we never really had what we thought was anything called democracy. The reason they gave anything to the public on a social basis was partly to contain the problems of this dysfunctional society under some kind of tissue paper or band aid, such giving the disabled the most minimal payment you could possibly imagine. They don't want beggars in the streets. They don't want crippled people in the streets. They need to have some conscience at the bottom, as we kept falling over them, so they tuck them away and give them a pittance to live on and we call this humanity. We're also taught to love this system. They brainwash children at school to sign national anthems and things and put their hand over their heart, just like the Egyptians were trained to do a long time ago.

Yet if you stand back and think about it: What is humane in this system?

We're conned our whole lives long. The media, as they keep telling people, is an essential part of the CON and CONOLOGY. We need the media to give us our opinions. That's their job. They're between the big boys and you. That's why they're in the middle – middle-men. They peddle you nonsense and you know that they're doing it too. They also, in their own petty fashion at their own level, believe that they are more elite than the general public, because why? They're in the know.

The snobbishness and the egos of the little pretentious people on this planet down through millennia are preposterous. Little strutting beings with their egos and their ambitions as they train us all to compete, compete, compete with each other; and that's why they call it "the human race" and the "races." We're taught to compete. Competition and the game is rigged. The game is rigged because it's a psychopathic system run by psychopaths who don't blush when they lie to whole populations on television. That's you might call it a strange gift the psychopath has. They don't get embarrassed as we do because their ego is a super-ego and they must save it at all costs.

For the European Union, when the leaders would meet together to sign the next part of the integration and lie to the public, they had the same absurd obfuscating terminology of closer ties and strength through unity and independence through unity and all this nonsense and sovereignty through unity. Same doublespeak that throws the average Joe; and this is true, the average Joe's is trained to accept it this way. It throws him off kilter so he stops thinking at all about it. The topic is out of his mind. It's gone. Whenever those who understand can think through it all, it sounds absurd because it is absurd. It's doublespeak. Then when they build on their strengths they said, well what does that mean? Build on what strengths? Define strengths. They don't define it to you.

You'll hear at the end the reporter from CTV, Robert Fife giving a summary as to why really this is all a good thing. He probably belongs to The Council on Foreign Relations, too, unless he wants a seat on it, because you can't apply for a job there you see for membership. You've got to be asked and you prove your worth. Then they go on about Europe's there and we can't compete with – we've got to compete with Europe and then we have the united Pacific Rim Region under a super parliament, we'll have to compete with them; and it's a race to the bottom of competition as your wages go down and down and down, obviously, obviously because you can't compete and turn out a product the same price as China, so where do you go from there? Downward. There's no other option.

The world is to be standardized in a new global plantation. Then tidy humans live all over the place have got to be herded into the big sheep pens, the habitat areas, which isn't surprising you see because they used the Europeans to clear the Americas and put the American Indians on reservations. Now that the job is done and you have no more purpose coming up shortly, then they herd us all into the new

reservations for white people and all other colors; and they're called "habitat areas." Same thing. If it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, it's a duck. Just like the American Indians, the conditions will go down and down and down and the death rate will go up, which is all part of the policy because the boys at the top base everything around economics and efficiency. This present society with its glut of credit cards is a temporary little society with its temporary pleasures, so that you'll be stuffed full of playing yourself forever as all this rushes forward before they pull the plug on your fun and games and start pulling in the credit cards and cutting you off.

We're treated like children and we adapt to the treatment intellectually. Those with eyes to see have noticed the building up of massive internal armies in every country under many names and guises for over 20 years, all being prepared for something that's going to come down the pike, something unpleasant. Not because the elite put anything down to chance, far from it. You see they know what they're going to pull step-by-step on the general population of the world in fact, and they know the reactions from the different segments of society and they're all ready for it. That's why they know. That's why the Department of Defence – look at my website under the article section. That's why they mention chaos for the next 25, 30 years.

We're trained to stop our cars with the Mothers Against Drug Driving fiasco. That's how they train you to accept being stopped for no reason by the authorities. Now it's coming up to checkpoints for terrorism and people are accepting that as normal because we adapt very quickly; the most adaptable species on the planet. If there's a prayer that the elite say at all to their deity or themselves, it's that one "thank goodness the people are so adaptable." The elite will trigger sporadic events when it suits them to get the backlash they want to get the next part of the chess game going forward, because that's all it is. It's a big chess game with the population who don't even know they're on the board.

They are different segments of society and people who are waking up in different stages. Some get stuck at one stage and can't go any further, because to face it is horrific. It's a horrific thing to wake up out of a dream into nightmare for most people. You can't close that box again. That lid you can't close it and it's not easy to become a stranger amongst your own people when you know things and they don't want to know. Many people get stuck on "we can save this. We can save that. We can keep this, keep that."

The elite gave us cultures that preceded this particular one at the moment, this techno electro culture. They have decided they are changing their system because they have no more use for the old one. They are the master builders because they build societies and cultures and knock them down when they're building a new one. You demolish the old to bring in the new, and demolish means flattening completely. We're hearing terms used today concerning terrorism. Little PR blurbs put out by the Pentagon and other major Department of Defense spokespersons who are trained in parroting what think tanks have dreamed up, and little catch phrases and little statements as they change their sights. Their turn their

sights on some other target and we adapt to it so quickly that we forget who we were fighting before. This is what Orwell talked about in "1984", who we're at war with today. It happens so easily and swiftly that most people don't remember who they were initially at war with at all.

When 9/11 happened, the following day, Brzezinski of all people spoke out on national television saying it was Bin Laden, but he was telling that even before the dust settled. It's Bin Laden from Afghanistan so we all went to war supposedly with Afghanistan. The cave man – we're hunting a cave man in Afghanistan. Two years later major polling survey companies released their polls and admitted that the press themselves had done such a good job in convincing the people, mainly Americans, the U.S. citizens, that Saddam Hussein was behind it in Iraq and the public couldn't remember anything about Afghanistan. That's how easy they can move you from one target to the next without you noticing.

Are we fighting East Asia or West Asia today? Perfidious England as Napoleon called them who made treaties and alliances and broke them just as quickly in this strange game called "the balance of power" where they'd build up an inferior country against a superior – they'd arm them to the teeth and have a war going until the inferior country became the superior country. Once that happened they'd find another inferior one and take down the new superior country. That's what he was talking about, and the U.S. has taken over long ago the same formula because all the boys at the top of the U.S. work for the same organization; the same global organization based out of London and New York.

I don't know if there are many pygmies left in the world, but I'm surprised, because if there are, they could make them the deadliest enemy we've ever saw in our whole lives. Quite simple and not even blink when they gave you the propaganda to do with it. It's sad to say the public would accept it. We have insults to intelligence on a daily basis even in this little tape – tonight's tape from the 2005 integration signing treaty you'll hear Mr. Martin the ex-Prime Minister of Canada – and, by the way, just walked into that job taken over from Chretien who retired, but before he did that Mr. Martin left politics for about eight months. He was a lifelong politician, always knew at top, and that's all they need were the ones at the top, were your men like Professor Carroll Quigley talked about in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment".

Mr. Martin worked for the United Nations during that period and then he walks back from the United Nations and becomes Prime Minister again. You'll hear him saying during this little clip from the conference that Canada had some differences and you'll notice that we are not in Iraq for instance. What he forgot to say, no, because our job is to go into Afghanistan and Canada is still policing Afghanistan. This is how they treat us, like children with pseudo misleading statements, half-truths and big lies and vague comments like "strength from power and power from strength" and all that rubbish. War is peace. Peace is slavery.

We're watching the techniques. We're listening to the techniques. We hear them being dinned into our ears by propagandists. For the average Joe it wouldn't matter what is said around them, as long as they can get up the next day and go to whatever employment they're at and come back and play. The sun is out. It must be normal. They don't notice the big net that's being spread around them and under them and above them that's slowly being tightened. The only antidote to the system is something called "humaneness" as opposed to the psychopathic system we're in, or the one antithesis of it, which would be force, which is what they want because all you get then are the next bunch of psychopaths taking over, always using the same system. Again, you cannot use the monetary system and get anything clean from it. It will always reassert itself into the same corruption of con men and those who wink and joke towards each other in front of the 'herds of the public' as they like to call the people.

I told people years ago on the radio that if you are silly enough to vote and give authority over yourself to these people, you better demand and find out who these people are and what organizations they belong to. What organizations they have given oaths to and all the various Masonic institutions that they belong to and secret societies or "societies with secrets" as they like to call them. Not the bottom level characters that really just join a club. Any different from Christians going to church. They want to belong to a social club with similar customs and topics. They go above the level ranks into the higher ones that want ambitions. The ones who make their money and their livelihood through cunning and charging big fees for doing so. You'll find they all belong to these organizations. Empire clubs, round tables. That was the Lord Alfred Milner Society that merged with the Cecil Rhodes Society, which became The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Council on Foreign Relations.

You must do your homework. It doesn't take much of a search even of our recent history to find out the directions that they characters have been guiding us along for the last hundred-odd years. You can go much, much further back for sure, but at least you know what's been happening in the last century and why. The prospect of the future is not good, should these guys pull off their stunts in this age of chaos, because you bring the biggest changes at the end of an age by causing complete and utter chaos and fear and terror using standard techniques of plague, famine, warfare. Now they've added their machinery to it. They're high-tech weaponry of weather manipulation and warfare and earthquakes and so on. All stuff in the HAARP Treaty. The weather warfare treaty signed at the United Nations in the 1970s. Look it up for yourselves. Don't ask me to do it for you.

At the end of an age they foster something which has worked at the end of every other age, according to the histories, and that's the New Age. What they call the "New Age" is nothing new at all. It's the same old stuff of channeling and narcissistic behavior, and narcissism works very well with a lot of the New Agers or the me generation. They bring in the same old techniques over and over in bizarre, bizarre movements that can actually lead vast bodies of people, those on the fringes into a form of mental collapse eventually as they search for ways out of the predicaments they're in, through either a deity saving them

or becoming a god themselves and saving themselves or walking through portals into other dimensions and all the other stuff. That's promoted. The same stuff that's been promoted in the last ages, at the ends of them. Why change the formula when it worked before? There's no need to. In fact, you emulate it, you bring it all back and promote it.

You teach people that nothing at all is real and therefore, just like many of the Hindus of India, they allow things to happen to them, especially the lower orders. If nothing's real then why worry about it, even when you're being killed off or your families are being killed off? It's all illusions, right? When people's hearts will fail them. Same old stuff down through the ages for fear. We've been studied like laboratory rats for thousands of years. Everything in life that we think, feel is torn apart and critically analytically analyzed over and over again so that the masters can have understanding of their pray.

I once saw a video of some people who were rounded up by the Nazis on what looked like a factory type of background; muddy field outside factories and this one group were all huddled all together with about two or three soldiers with rifles guarding them. This little officer yelled to them and picked maybe three or four at a time and they told them to run to this trench, where they did, they ran and jumped in the trench where they stood rock still and they were shot in the back of the head. Then they get another three or four or five and tell them to do the same. Now those in the main group saw this happening and yet they obeyed and obeyed and even ran when they were told to run to their deaths. The art of obedience, why does it work so well even when it's obvious to someone on the sidelines watching they're going to their deaths?

The reason is that the more you're taught that you live in a high advanced society and culture, your mind will be unable to accept that this unthinkable thing is actually happening, right to the bitter last second you will refuse to believe it and that's why you'll run. This was studied even thousands of years ago and that's why they know at the top it works; and these records are kept in archives and taught to the higher psychopaths that like to do the dirty deeds. They get off on this kind of stuff, or as they said in the Communist society, the slaughtering of millions is just historical necessity. That's the same terminology that's used by the present bunch in the parallel government bringing the population down to a manageable level, a necessary level, an efficient level, is just historical necessity.

During this age of chaos when they bring all this stuff on with more shouting at the moment than reality of wolf, wolf that eventually they will bring the realities upon you outside of what they are doing, which is the weather warfare; and that's been obvious for years for anyone who wanted to think at all, they will release a whole arsenal of things on the public and plagues of course is one of their prime topics. Even H.G. Wells and a whole bunch of promoters of this new system that talked about the necessity of bringing back new forms of the Black Death and so on to reduce the population.

Malthus talked about this in the 1700s. It's being reiterated by many of them since then, right down to the present. Even David Suzuki with his open statement on national television, this geneticist who fronts for the World Wildlife Fund talked about the necessity of bringing down the population by three quarters or so to save the earth, you understand. They must doublespeak for themselves because the elite believe they should save all the resources, what's left for themselves and their own offspring, since they are the superior breed. We saw this portrayed through a predictive programming movie amongst many other movies called "Deep Impact." The scenario there was a big meteorite was flying towards earth and it's going to smash into the earth and kill all life on the planet. So after the usual drama and the hero stuff as they went off to try and break it up into smaller parts, they went through the process, which they will do for plagues et cetera. It's already planned out of who will be saved in underground bunkers and shelters with its own air supplies and filters et cetera. In the movie you see all the essential people were saved first, only logically so. Isn't that right? Eventually the seats that are left in the bunkers we'll put it to a national lotto for the public. A world lotto, because that's what the public get, lottos and scratch and wins. Then those who didn't get the lotto, well, they just sat peaceably and combed their hair as they were dying kind of stuff. That's how we're supposed to behave when all this breaks out, on queue of course.

Not easy to understand all of this or accept it, because we are talking about the unthinkable, yet we have to face it. To thwart it and to let these guys know that we know all about them. We know all about their tricks and their plans and agendas. We've read their books. The decision for humanity is up to humans. Many will decide not to know. That is a choice, but in reality, deep down they do know. That is also their choice. These are symptoms talked about thousands of years ago under collective sins and all this kind of stuff. Many different names given to the same phenomena and yet the world has often been guided from disaster by a few who say the right things and do the right things at the right times and point a different way out of it in the dialectic. The problem being the different way out of it is so foreign to our conditioning that most people would never go for it.

Now those who've been following me for a while know that I am not out there to sell, sell, sell all the products made by the hands of men. I sell a few books and a few DVDs and CDs to take over by – I also accept donations which keeps me going too, because I could certainly be writing a lot more if I wasn't doing all the talks. However, at this time that we're in at the moment it's imperative to spread the word as fast as possible, because any suffering that is happening at the moment is nothing to the suffering that is planned. They have planned to contain it, too, as it all goes down, including the propaganda that will go with it to keep everyone passive as they whimper themselves into the ground.

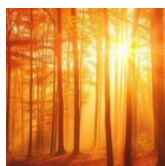
There's a lot of good people in the world and there's a lot of caring people, but they're outnumbered by the vast majority who don't care. I keep telling people it's not a matter of numbers, as I say, it's a few people who can change the direction that we're going along this dog-eat-dog competitive

psychopathic system, which we can either go along with to the bitter end, even though we know the writing on the wall and what the ending is; or we can try and find a better way. That's a decision we all have at the moment and the better way starts with discussion amongst people and friends. There are many little seminars across the world now bringing this kind of topic out and at least vocalizing it and that's how everything starts is speaking it out into existence and discussions begin.

From myself and Hamish here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:56 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#157](#)



Alan

Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

For those with memory, you'll notice that each Christmas gets more and more bizarre, bizarre in that we go through routines, much of which are fairly new in society: the routines of crazy shopping and gift giving, credit cards and letting off steam. Really that's the big part of it is letting off steam from a year that's been full of its normal human problems and added to that we have the system's problems which have become ours.

They're making sure of that big time as we rush towards this globalization and totalitarian type of existence and monitoring and watching and observing. This is bad news. It's bad news for us all. It's worse of course for those who are aware. For those who are ignorant they say that ignorance is bliss. They're blissfully unaware of the whole agenda. They don't really live these people. They float through life like creatures of instinct, but for those who are aware and whose senses, their preservation senses are still working and who found out what's going on and who can see the changes around them, we know that something ominous is coming.

At this time of year I get people who have been following the world's agenda and their biggest problem is isolation from their own kind. By that I mean like people like themselves that are isolated and scattered across the world. It will probably come to a stage where those who are aware will have to be in closer contact with each other as we go through all of this to keep our own sanity, because it's not easy understanding and knowing and yet having to live in the land of the dead. The dead being those around you who go through as I say indoctrinated routines like creatures of instinct and they really don't question much at all about anything. They don't have to. They don't have to ponder things in any depth whatsoever. They've been brought up and we've all been brought up in a society where experts do all the thinking for us, supposedly, and we're being trained to believe it and now we have most of the public believing it. They believe that they don't have to do much thinking. They believe their job is just to produce and consume, watch television, have fun like perpetual children.

I witnessed the changes which lead towards unification of the countries of Europe. I lived through a good part of it and on my travels through those countries I noticed that laws were being passed in every country by their governments, never mentioning the fact that every other country was passing them at the same time and it's all to do with the standardization of their systems in preparation for merging. The politicians had been told to lie to the public and they've have been doing so since 1948 when they set-up the bureaucratic commissions within every country that were to work in secret towards the unification. That's how things happen on such a big scale in the real world.

For those who believe that somehow we've had this fairytale past of open disclosure by our public servants, that's a good myth to believe in but it's the opposite of the truth. The biggest plans for government and for the countries are kept from the public always, even when you can see the effects of their dealings happening in life. You can see the effects of it all around you. They will lie to the end. That's what they do and that's the truth about governments. We've never had what we thought of as an open democracy. It's never existed anywhere. The art of governing is to tell the public all they need to know to be cooperative for an agenda, always run by the dominant minority or the establishment as they sometimes call it.

I wondered how they'd get the U.S. into it. I knew they'd be one of the main engines working towards it because of the manpower, tremendous population in the U.S. and its natural resources all around it, the taxation base to bring it about, and the educational system of universities where you can pick and choose who you want to bring up the ladder into these agencies that are working towards global government. McCarthy was right in the fact that big things were happening. He saw what they thought were communists moving in big time to the State Department, but he didn't know the whole picture that this was authorized. It had been a much, much older plan. You must first centralize power and this is where the Marxist theory is used by the West and actually so since it was the West really that financed Marx. His idea was first you'd have wars of liberation, national liberation. That was the goal they always pushed, so you pushed first of all nationalism, and once nationalism was achieved then you would try for centralized government, power in a centralized authority. We found that with the American Civil War when Lincoln declared martial law and centralized power.

We saw that happening in the countries of World War I and II. The countries especially Britain centralized all the power for construction, for farming, for everything that ran your lives came into the government's hands and under their authority. Once that was achieved they worked towards unification with other countries, amalgamation, just like a business when they take each other over, corporate warfare. Same idea. Most of the population, even if they could get an idea of this, can understand that much. They can understand what human nature is like to that extent and that you always have these characters, power hungry people, who will plan things their way, make it happen and live as kings above you. They can

understand that part of it, but what they don't understand is the massive scientific propagandistic brainwashing we've all had to make us not see what is self-evident for those who are awake.

The casualties are all around you and most people are casualties of this indoctrination, where even your spare time, your free time where you think you're being entertained is actually downloading you with agendas and ideas which you would never have come to by yourself, conclusions carefully written into the plots and plans and schemes of your movies and so on by experts. They change your view on everything but ultimately to change your view on what used to be the sacredness of life itself. When you swallow the propaganda and we've had so much of it beginning with nature programs and then the animals place in the world's kingdom. Then they gradually put us into the equation and debase us little by little until we've become just another animal and then once you start believing that you've lost. You've lost and many people have already come to accept that, that you're just another animal and therefore you won't mind so much when they come to wipe you out.

Here's a good example of the techniques being exposed by someone who obviously can see it. It's from the L.A. Times, December 10th, 2007, written by Gregory Rodriguez and it's called "Greening of the zeitgeist" on page A15. It says:

"Is your marriage on the rocks? Are you and the spouse always fighting? Is the passion gone? A new study published by the National Academy of Sciences suggests that you should think twice before considering divorce. No, not because of the negative effects it may have on the children or even on your pocketbook, but of what it'd do to your poor mother. Mother Earth, that is. All kidding aside, the study's findings make sense. Because they share resources, people in married households use energy and water more efficiently than divorced ones. But the study also indicates how much global climate change, which — along with terrorism..."

Alan: Now this is important.

"...has replaced the Soviet Union as the Monster Under the Bed in our national consciousness. It has reached the level of a full-blown zeitgeist social issue, with far-reaching moral and religious undertones."

Alan: Here he's telling you a truth, a very important truth because they must always have war, ongoing war on something. I've read from the book "The First Global Revolution" written by The Club of Rome and the founders who wrote this particular book, published in the early '90's. They tell you in it, it was in the '70's, that this group they admit they came up with the idea of global warming would be the enemy and ultimately man himself was the enemy for causing it and that's how they'd bring the world together and direct it into this new agenda—this Brave New World type of agenda.

Getting back to this newspaper article from the L.A. Times, I'll repeat that last little bit.

"The study also indicates..."

Alan: This is from the National Academy of Science.

"...indicates how much global climate change, which — along with terrorism has replaced the Soviet Union as the Monster Under the Bed in our national consciousness. It has reached the level of a full-blown zeitgeist social issue, with far-reaching moral and religious undertones."

Alan: It's got religious undertones. You thought that the Green Movement was just a bunch of conservationists and think tanks sponsoring — it's a religion you see. They must create a religion.

"Past national threats — even fear of the atom bomb — were largely relegated to the political sphere. Most people may have worried about nuclear warfare, but it encroached on their private lives only at the margins: Not very many of us built bomb shelters in the backyard. But the fear of climate change has invaded our private and everyday lives. Indeed, because global warming and the efforts to halt it touch on nearly every realm of policy, the environment has become a moral prism through which all other issues are being filtered. Whether or not they actually care about the environment, partisans of all stripes are using the issue to gain the moral edge. Now, even the anti-divorce "family values" folks have environmental ammunition.

There are many more examples. In July, an obscure environmental impact report issued by the U.S. Bureau of Land Management was quickly embraced by anti-immigration activists because it found that undocumented migrants were an ecological threat to public lands in southern Arizona — when they crossed the desert in numbers, a fragile ecosystem got, literally, trampled. Opposing advocates argued that the increasing militarization of the border was an even greater ecological threat than the migrants themselves. Climate change has even entered the realm of sexual politics. Last month, a female Swedish scientist..."

Alan: Now listen to this, and I've been saying for years and I read from Gorbachev's book, too, when he talked about making this Green Movement a religion and how everything would come to save Mother Earth. I've been saying for years that the people have been taught this from an early age that they'll voluntarily be sterilized, which is what the elite want too, remember, population reduction.

"... Climate change has even entered the realm of sexual politics. Last month, a female Swedish scientist found that "women cause considerably fewer dioxide emissions than men..."

Alan: Of course there will be another study to show the opposite shortly.

"...and thus considerably less climate change." A green think tank in London has urged British couples to think of the environmental consequences of having more than two children..."

Alan: Again, population control.

"...It released a paper showing that if couples had two children instead of three, "they could cut their family's carbon dioxide output the equivalent of 620 return flights a year between London and New York."

Alan: That's a bit much, I'd say.

"Similarly, last month a London tabloid featured a 35-year-old environmentalist who asked to be sterilized so she could contribute to the effort "to protect the planet."

Alan: There you are. It gets awfully boring being me when you know what's coming. It's like seeing a movie for the second time. This is the woman. This is what she says.

"...Having children is selfish," she insisted. "It's all about maintaining your genetic line at the expense of the planet."

Alan: That's exactly what they were talking about making people believe eventually, back in the early 1900's.

"Most external national threats remind us of our essential goodness. The agents behind them are our enemies, the bad guys. Environmentalist rhetoric, on the other hand, constantly reminds us of our own culpability."

Alan: Remember The Club of Rome, we'll blame the public and get them to believe it.

"For that reason, environmentalism is more akin to a religious awakening than to a political ideology. Like evangelicals, environmentalists speak, in their way, of fire and brimstone. Like the preacher, the environmental activist demands that we give ourselves to something beyond ourselves and that we do penance for our wasteful, carbon-profligate sins. Like the Catholic Church of old, they even sell indulgences — carbon offsets."

Alan: There's your carbon offset taxes.

"...And like any religion that emphasizes sin, devotees will find all sorts of ways to prove their personal righteousness. Particularly during the Christmas shopping season, it's fun to watch this new secular religion collide with one of our more established ones: shopping. Just last week, I received a renewal notice from my favorite newsmagazine that promised if I renewed my subscription now (and thereby kept the publishers from sending me 10 more paper reminders), I could "renew the Earth" at the same time. And that's just the tip of the iceberg.

Plenty of marketers and manufacturers are spinning their products as eco-friendly, not because they'll actually help the Earth but because they hope it'll make you feel better buying them. In fact, the near omnipresence of environmentalist rhetoric in the marketplace ought to be its own warning sign. Once eco-friendliness has become moral currency, and everyone exploits it, the less likely any of it is to make a difference.

This Christmas, you can buy everything from environmentally friendly dog collars and cell phones to an \$850 leather tote bag tanned without chemicals and emblazoned with "I am the Earth. I love myself and I respect myself," in French. There's even a porn website that not only provides lots of facts and figures about the world's forests, but donates proceeds from paid memberships to rain forest protection. No matter what you do these days, it seems, you're good as long as you say it's for Mother Earth."

Alan: That's a very true column by Mr. Rodriguez, very true because everything is a mantra. It's a mantra. We're hearing religious terminology being used to save Mother Earth. We're already seeing the zealots at the forefront of it who've swallowed it all up. They always use the ones on the fringes to get their agendas through. People on the fringes are generally the ones who are less stable who will fight for causes that are always radical and they tend to be control freaks themselves. They become the leaders for the fanatical side of change movements. The U.S. that watches probably more TV than any other nation is undergoing tremendous changes themselves right now because of that very fact, but there's a hope within the U.S. because there are people because of its size, because of its big population and because of its past history. There are people who are able to see through it in different levels of understanding perhaps, but they have a memory of something which most countries never had – and that's a memory of something called rights and freedoms. That's why they will be heavily attacked more so than other countries and I'm sure the "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" will be used more on the U.S. for storms and so on and catastrophes to keep them all busy and obsessed with simply surviving down the road.

The technique for the unification of the Americas is different because they needed the 9/11 fiasco not only to carry out foreign policy, which was already on the books, but to give them an excuse to rush ahead with the unification, the Fortress America idea and tell us all, "borders are obsolete, countries and

economic systems with their own capitalism, own bureaucracies are very inefficient. We have to merge them for efficiency sake, for survival's sake and if we don't we're doomed. We'll be left behind," the big mantra. That was the mantra for the unification of Europe for the countries who wouldn't join it, said all the multi, multimillion-dollar ads and advertising campaigns, you'll be left behind. Never said left behind what. They said left behind and now we're hearing the same talks here. Why change the formats and why change the procedure when it works so well. The sequencing. The way it's put together.

I've talked before about patterns, patterns and sequences. Why change them when they work if you follow the right procedure each time? Within the United States we have the bulk of the populace who have taken their indoctrinations well and they don't think very clearly outside the box. Everything that you tell them about truth, even if you show them facts, it doesn't phase them because they live in a different world. You're seeing the effects of psychological brainwashing. There's no doubt there's choice making occurring all the time within them too, within their own minds, and may have a different kind of consequence eventually, but no one can possibly say they didn't know what was happening.

I've read from some of the big players that gave us part of this system – big heavy players at the top who shape our future. They're part of huge think tanks and institutions which are given complete financial backing, massive financial backing, unlimited, to bring all of this off on behalf of the dominant ruling minority. There was no better one than Lord Bertrand Russell who even got a lot of the working class on his side because he spoke as the Indians used to say, "white man talks with forked tongue." He'd give one set of speeches for the workers who would be behind him and another one for his own political peer group.

He said, "Many people would sooner die than think. In fact, they do." That's what he said. He's quite right to tell you truths as well and we have a hard time swallowing even these basic truths.

He said, "I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these the most influential is what is called 'education.' Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the press, the cinema, and the radio play an increasing part."

Alan: He could have added television there, but he wrote that in '53.

"It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."

Alan: He was the man that championed kindergarten.

"Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: That's from "The Impact of Science on Society." Still on "The Impact of Science on Society" on pages 49 to 50 he says:

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have even in totalitarian countries. Fichte laid it down that education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished."

Alan: Same book.

"Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine..."

Alan: Now remember, I keep going on about this because it's true. Very important.

"Diet, injections..."

Alan: That's inoculations, any means possible.

"...and injunctions will combine from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible."

Alan: Diet, injections and injunctions.

"Gradually, by selective breeding, the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase until they become almost different species. A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organized insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton."

Alan: "The Impact of Science on Society." And from the Scientific Outlook in '31 he says:

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented."

Alan: Let's say that again.

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented. Of these qualities, probably contentment will be considered the most important. In order to produce it, all the researches of psycho-analysis, behaviourism, and biochemistry will be brought into play. All the boys and girls will learn from an early age to be what is called 'co-operative,' that is, to do exactly what everybody is doing."

Alan: Have you noticed that in people around you? They all do what they're all doing.

"Initiative will be discouraged in these children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them. Except for the one matter of loyalty to the World State..."

Alan: The Citizen World. The World Citizen awards they're giving out; Rockefeller Foundation.

"...and to their own order, members of the governing class will be encouraged to be adventurous and full of initiative."

Alan: They must retain the survival capabilities. The big boys all say the same thing about that. They will not alter themselves. We won't need it because the state will be making all the decisions for us – all those bureaucrats and experts.

"On those rare occasions, when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers..."

Alan: This is the important part.

"...a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates..."

Alan: Meaning his own class, his own kind.

"...the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt. This will be a painful duty to the rulers, but I think they will not shrink from performing it."

Alan: And boy is he right there.

"So those few rare occasions he said when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status..."

Alan: He's talking about the lower ranks.

"...shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers..." the youth is content to abandon his previous associates..."

Alan: Meaning get one completely over and join the elites and work for them.

"...he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates..."

Alan: You know those rabble down there.

"...the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber..."

Alan: Kill him. They'll kill him.

"...before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt."

Alan: That was from the Scientific Outlook in 1931. Nothing has changed in this agenda at all, and what he was taking about there was already in place and working when he talked about we hoped this and we hoped that this will be the outcome. It was already there in fact. This is how they write things and it's certainly all over the world today, almost perfected.

The poet Robert Burns came out with some good lines. In one of his poems he said, "Oh would the Lord the gift to gie us, to see ourselves as others see us." Sometimes you have to step out from yourself to see yourself in actuality. A painful process and that's why most can't do it. Where you look at where your thoughts, your ideas, your habits, your beliefs have come from, when you see that even those things you cry about, like national anthems and so on, where they came from and why they work on you so well and then the big propaganda industry has instilled into you a completely fake history constantly telling you that things are getting better so that you'll deny your own observations.

What would the names of the past say today if they could see America now?

"By the People" by Dick Gaughan

I heard a lot of talk about the land of the free
I went to see it for myself
What I found was misery and poverty
In a land of incredible wealth
They've got a thing they call the Constitution
To defend their civil rights
That's provided they've got plenty of money
They're protestant, male and white
By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?

They made a broken-down actor their president
And he thinks that he's Genghis Kahn
He believes that life's a Hollywood movie
If you don't like it you can shoot it again
And he gets upset when the rest of the world
Won't do as he demands
Won't follow the script he sends us
Or be part of the American plan

By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?

By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?

In the land of the free you're as free as you want
To do exactly as you're told
Get a life with General Motors and ITT
Quietly die when you get too old
Well there's a lot of people living in the USA
Waking up to what's been going on
What the rulers did to the peoples
Of Chile and Vietnam

By the People, for the people,
What price Lincoln now?
But when the people of the US of A wake up
There's going to be a hell a row
I can feel it starting now.

Alan: The authorities are planning and have been planning for a long time to take over in a totalitarian fashion when the people of the U.S. wake up. They may not understand everything but they'll be very, very indignant to find that everything that they believed in has been taken from them and that's why you're seeing militarization all around you with the worst totalitarian system ever, ever dreamed up with 24-hour observation of everyone. It's going to be a hell and yet every step of this agenda requires the cooperation and the obedience and acceptance of the sheep.

The elite have always understood the masses. The masses like the popular, what everyone else is doing. Population prefer the popular. They don't notice that what is now popular could be the opposite of what was popular 100 years ago or 50 years ago, times they've lived through. They just adopt. They don't think. Well understood even by ancient priesthoods to the present time.

Adolph Hitler in "Mein Kampf" page 134 said:

"...in the big lie there's always a certain force of credibility because the broad masses of a nation are always more easily corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature than consciously or

voluntarily; and thus in the primitive simplicity of their minds they more readily fall victims to the big lie than the small lie..."

Alan: Perfectly understood the general people. You know what an individual is? An individual is someone who is unpopular. That's what individuality is. You say, you think, you might behave differently from those in the population who do the popular stuff; and the herd mentality works very, very well. It can't be denied. It's there. You see it all around you.

Hitler also said:

"What luck for rulers that men do not think."

He also said:

"I use emotion for the many and reserve reason for the few."

Alan: People coupled with religion and emotion can be controlled so easily. The new religion as I say is just the old pantheistic stuff rehashed over and over, which they now call the New Age. It's the New Age movement. Religion is the easiest thing to create if you have the money and resources and the method to propagandize it out into the public and they will jump for it. They love stuff that promises them power and that's what the New Age is really for. It also meant to create the mantra, bring the mantra into being that we're all one and they'll all get hooked up with their brain chip and have a brief oneness for a little while before the main switch is pulled and there's no more them. They'll have their nirvana, their state of non-being. What an ambition, eh?

Pope Leo X who died in 1521, and this is quoted in the Encyclopedia Britannica in the 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th and 14th editions, he said:

"It has served us well, this myth of Christ."

In the Catholic Encyclopedia on page 133 it says:

"How much we and our family have profited by the legend of Christ is sufficiently evident to all ages."

Plato said, "He is a wise man who invented God."

Seneca the Younger who died in 65 AD said, "every man prefers belief to the exercise of judgment."

Alan: Ain't that the truth.

Einstein said, "The ruling class at present has the schools and press, usually the church as well under its thumb. This enables it to organize and sway the emotions of the masses and make its tool of them."

For the New Agers who think this spontaneously sprung into its existence, the whole movement and the Hinduism that they're following, and most of them are completely oblivious that's all it is is Hinduism. It was rehashed to get the West into a mindset – a mindset where they're taught not to look at the negative. In other words, don't look at those things which you may have to know to survive, just look at the pleasant things; and they all get taught this and how to get what they want, really, that's the other thing. That's the big bait in the New Age movement: Think and grow rich. Get what you want. Channel this entity in; believe what it says. Believe it is what it says it is and let it run your life for you, or get a card shark in who will deal with cards and tell you your future. It's much easier to read tea leaves. You can drink the tea and enjoy it too. It's cheaper that way.

"Oh mortal man, is there anything that you cannot be made to believe? –Adam Weishaupt, and people are following these front-men gurus that are put out for them to be mystified by and enthralled by because the public do want those very things. They lap it up. The more mystery you give them and the extra-mundane talk you give them the more they'll follow the leader because most folk want to deify a human being and follow them. They're not content with a God outside of themselves. They want one they can sit down and eat with.

Bertrand Russell also said, "Men fear thought as they fear nothing else on earth, more than ruin, more even than death. Thought is subversive and revolutionary, destructive and terrible, thought is merciless to privilege, established institutions, and comfortable habit. Thought looks into the pit of hell and is not afraid. Thought is great and swift and free, the light of the world, and the chief glory of man."

He also said, "Many people would sooner die than think. In fact they do."

Suggestion goes a long, long way. Sixty percent of the public, test after test, have proven they're instantly suggestible. Twenty percent can be brought under to the same state with a little bit more work. Suggestion, hypnosis. Therefore, I talk to those and for those have woken up or are in the process of waking up and who've gone through the humility of realizing they've been suckered all their lives. That's not an easy thing to go through. We hang on to our ego with tentacle grips because we must defend it

at all costs. Yet, we have to let it go if we want truth. It's not easy for people with tremendous egos to admit they've been stupid. It's not easy at all and yet that's what must be done to come through.

It's not all gloom and doom and the fact that there are those out there who do understand who've got beyond the political nonsense and the voting scams and all the usual traditional stuff we've wasted our time with for a long time, it's not all hopeless because we are proof that we have broken through. We're proof that it can be done and from many I get letters all the time, I get many letters telling me that for the first time they feel alive when they come through this, everything now makes sense; and that's a miracle in itself, too, when you realize the amount of incredibly designed indoctrination we've had since birth. The inoculations that they whacked into us that probably had nothing to do with polio and so on.

Now for myself, I should mention a few things. People cannot believe how I live. It's impossible almost for me to understand how I live. I hit the floor running in the morning. I have no staff to do everything for me and I have to do all the basic things too of just daily routine living. I make up orders when I get them in. It takes forever to scotch tape up all the big envelopes, run off to the post office, which isn't that close. Post it. Go over to my mailbox, which isn't near the house either. Pick up the mail and come through that and then walk the dog. Make something to eat and the next thing I know I'm on the air at night. Then after that, because they've backed my speed on the satellite upload, I found out the military-industrial complex owns the satellite, they've cut my speed back to about twice the speed of dialup, so I'm up until four in the morning. People try and call and I understand, I understand the need to talk to people who have broken through, but I hope you realize that I don't have time just for causal talks and there's no one, no one under this sun who will ask just one question. They'll phone me and ask me one question because it leads to 100 other questions and the time goes by and I used to spend days on the phone from morning to night. I'd take very call and it got so bad I was losing weight with it. I got nothing done. I hadn't time to even eat, so I'm being firm with myself for survival sake; and there's no break, seven days a week and there's always people I have to get back to. There are people out there I have told I would phone and it goes back for a few weeks. I've got a list of them I haven't got round to. It's that heavy a burden here a workload.

Anyway, here we are with the winter solstice. We made it through another year. The time of regeneration, rebirth as they call it and in three days the sun will start to travel further in its climb and eventually go further and further to the west as it's reborn and the days will gradually, slowly, very slowly at first, get longer and light. Right now, underneath all the snow there was a big thaw for a couple of days there and the snow sunk two-thirds at least with this quick thaw and I haven't opened the basement door yet. I don't want to put my lifejacket on and go down there, but I'm going to have to, no doubt. Generally we used to get the January thaw. It happens one week, one way or the other, but this is really in keeping with the time. One thing that's still normal. Although they are spraying the skies south down Florida way and it's blowing up this way and that probably is what gave us the melt of the snow. Underneath the snow

you know you could almost swear you hear the cheering after Christmas of all these billions of tiny little mosquito embryos and the deer-fly embryos cheering because they know that come summer they'll come out and eat me. I'm sure each one's got my name on it. They love me and I get fed up, to be honest with you, donating blood to nature. I get rather anemic at it and they are pretty bad and I think they're getting worse. I think they're getting worse because they're breeding them and releasing them and that's not a joke because it has been admitted before that they've done this kind of thing with mosquitos and we're living in times where sciences are being used quietly all the time.

In the midwinter, where it's a kind of dreary sky, we tend to reflect on the previous year. That's what it's about, times of reflection and renewal, where you look back on that blur that was the year and make plans for the next. Big change is coming. We should all get ready for them and prepare ourselves mentally and "spiritually," that much abused word now, spiritually, for the things to come. As I say, there's always hope. There's hope when people like myself can work their way up. I'm not authorized to be "up there." I was asked on to radio stations because so many people have been following my blurbs and asked the station managers, bombarded them to get me on so I couldn't be ignored much longer; therefore you use the avenues you have while you have them.

Who knows how long we'll be able to speak our minds? especially people like myself talking about the things I do talk about. Plus, I have various attempts to pull me off shows by very well known people. People who ask me to side with them, then things would be wonderful if I just go along with certain types of agendas and then when I said "no, I wouldn't lie to the public," one of them told me, "I'll phone all the radio stations and get you off." These are the ones who are fronting for darker powers because they must confuse the people at this time and grab those who are trying to wake up and spin them off into another fake reality, which will end up at the same position where they'll all take their brain chips and be one. That's the mantra that they all preach eventually, altered states of consciousness. Get you used to the idea. Make you want it. Promise you a lot of nonsense. Give you an awful lot of fantasy and the public want to believe it too, and then you'll have your brain chip and you'll all be one in nirvana where you won't have to think anymore or even have the capability of thinking at all – exactly what the elite want.

Individualism is something that is fairly new. I've been over this before. Up until the 1800's we had feudal societies. We had a very rigid system, very little knowledge of the big world at all in most countries. That was kept for the small elite. The peasantry did everything on a social basis. Individuality hadn't been given a chance to take off and afterwards when it did have the chance very few took it. They don't like – they're terrified of being different; and yet for being different and allowing your mind to wander in so many forbidden labyrinths it becomes a joy in itself to actually have your own mind functioning as it's supposed to. So we'll get through the dark days and we'll come back into the light once again when the spring comes on, and Hamish the dog is doing well. He's healthy and he's a great companion and he can put up with me, and that says something. We still go on walks. Not long enough at the moment

because I don't have enough time, but hopefully that will change some day and it's not too easy to get too far with all that snow unless you go snow-shoeing, which I can do.

Eventually I hope to get help here to take the burden of all the emails and all the other stuff that someone else could take care of for me and deal with the mailing and so on. That way I could sit and write more books. I won't do CDs again or the videos because those get copied and sold elsewhere and there are people who've been making their living off everything I've been talking about and giving it out for free. I ask the people to always use their own common sense. Check everything out. Think for yourself. Question your own perceptions and your own beliefs and conclusions and work out how you arrive at them, and don't be afraid if your opinion is in the minority. That's a good sign.

From Hamish and myself, up on a quiet Christmas evening in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods, or Hallelujah, which means the sun, S-U-N has risen, whatever it is that makes you feel good and in touch with something may go with you.

Before I go, or at least to finish off this talk, I pulled out one of my old guitars. Something I haven't played on for about 10 years when I gave everything up and initially just over 10 years ago I had a set of booster injections for going abroad and I came down with massive arthritis within two weeks. I knew it came then from the inoculations and my knuckles swelled up like a really elderly person's would be after years of having arthritis and I knew the format. I knew how it goes and I saw the specialist regardless and he went through the format, which I knew, and he said "oh, you'll get spurs on your knuckles, they'll be big but once the spurs are there the nerves will die and the pain will go and you'll have these stiff old hands." I said oh no I won't, and so I used spatulas and I taped two fingers at a time. I splinted them and pulled them really tight in to get the swelling down and treated myself like this for three months, in the wintertime, using a chainsaw because I had no wood, and I alternated my fingers every couple of weeks until I had them back down. Since then, I've done a lot of rough and heavy work and so you'll forgive me if I'm a bit rusty on this old guitar, which I certainly am.

A little while ago today I thought about it and says you know I've nothing much to give the people and I'd like to at least thank those who've helped me and thank the translators for all the work they've put in on these translations. It's time consuming, a lot of work, so this is my Christmas present to them and to the listeners, and don't laugh when I make all these mistakes because it's literally years since I've touched a guitar.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

April 27th, 2007.

We're going into the phase of "saving the environment," in a much bigger way now, because our masters have decided it for us long ago. Bit-by-bit we will be soaked, which means you'll be robbed blind, because whenever there's a crisis or a fake crisis, or whatever, taxations go up to fight the crisis, whether it's a war with another country, a war of the worlds, a war on the environment or of the environment, or whatever. Money's supposed to cure everything, which is rather amazing, since science supposedly hasn't been into the studying of the gases of the planet (and pretty well anything else), supposedly for more than a couple of hundred years, maximum. Even in the last hundred years, that's when they supposedly got all their data to check things with; to check if we do have increasing CO₂; to check to see what is changing in the world, in the environmental area. A short time-span to be able to compare anything with, especially when the Earth supposedly has had many ice ages with warming periods in between, which melts the ice, then back to ice ages, back and forth like a yo-yo, with many, mini-ice ages in between and many warming periods in between.

This means that unless you had the records going back for thousands of years, of testing at the time through all of those years, you'd never come out with an accurate conclusion on anything. This used to be taught in school: that the world goes through all of these phases over many centuries; and that in a period in the Middle Ages, they didn't even bother building chimneys and fires inside the houses, in Britain, because they had about a 200-year stretch of very, very warm weather. They did all their cooking outside. Then it started getting a bit colder again, and then they started building their chimneys; and on it goes, up and down, up and down.

Therefore, if they take away information, down Orwell's "memory hole," as they called it in the book "1984," the next generation don't know any better. They have no data, and they believe the experts, the scientists, the rosellian world that they've given us; and we can be convinced of anything. Now remember, when they sent up the League of Nations, many books were written at the time by members of the League and supporters of the League, who firmly believed that the world should be run by the experts, the intellectuals, on behalf, of course, of the dominant minority, which own all the money and all the wealth and resources. That's never changed, because the League of Nations, simply, like a chameleon, transformed into the United Nations, with the same agenda. It didn't change, whatsoever, its whole agenda, in fact.

Part of that, the LEAGUE OF NATIONS had BIG DEBATES on POPULATION CONTROL, from the very beginning, and HOW to REDUCE the POPULATION. That same League of Nations also came out with mandatory inoculation. What is it this year? What is it, do they punch you on the left hand of your face and then the right hand, then smooth your face with a cold rag or something, then they punch you again? They want

to help you. They want to kill you. They want to help you. They want to kill you. This is what they go back and forth with. Think about that for a little while.

But of course they wouldn't do that to you, because you wouldn't do that to people, would you? You couldn't do nasty things and plan the demise of lots of people with nefarious methods, would you? No, of course you couldn't, because you're naturally human. You're not a psychopath; but the psychopaths have no problem debating these things; but you cannot tell the little children. You've got to keep them in a fake reality that's planned for them, and the future is planned. Go into all the plans laid out at the United Nations. Read through them. They have 50-year plans; 100-year plans; 150-year plans for the next generations that are coming up; and it's always been that way, even before there was a United Nations or the League of Nations. The same dominant minority were still planning the world like a big business plan, a far ranging business plan.

We know the idea is, as they spray the skies, you know, the sky alchemists, we know that they're causing weather changes. People who've been noting this over the last few years, and documenting it, have plenty of evidence on it. I see it myself. I've been doing the same documentation; and, yes, they're causing changes. They do control the weather, as the U.S. Air Force stated about a year or two years ago in the major newspapers; they would shortly own, not just control, but own the weather. They do, you see, it's done.

They can stampede the sheep in the fields into any pen, any direction they want them to go, by alchemy, the aerial alchemy. It goes on everyday across the whole planet; because they must convince us all to change our way of living, into a planned system, like family planning. You started with family planning, which was a fuzzy term for abortion, by the way. It sounded very user-friendly, "family planning". Family is a nice word. Plan; it's good to plan things, so family planning, together. Who would have thought it meant abortion?

Now they want global planning and identification cards, I.D.—Ideal Design cards, you see, for you. They want us to be ideally designed as well, by experts, my goodness, why not?—Because we're just too silly to do it the old fashion way. They have made the old fashion way rather dysfunctional now, because no one can get along with anyone else. That's been instilled into the last generation.

How do they get us into the stampede, apart from all the propaganda that comes out from famous players and names?

Every country is identical in the system that they use to project the ideas to the public. They always have a famous person, who you grow up with and gives you nature talks, and talks about the nice animals

and the fishes in the sea and the birdies in the air, and then gradually they become the vocal expert. They become your national expert on big problems that are coming; and what we should do about it; and how we should behave towards these problems; and how we should react to them; and what has to be done to save us all.

Every country has copied Britain, because they always do it first. They also do it in culture first, too. I should go into that in a little bit, maybe, because you have no idea that even the television programs you enjoy were first done in Britain, with different actors, same scripts, slightly altered though. Same stories in the scripts but slightly altered for each culture, like "Archie Bunker" for the US, started in Britain, long before Archie Bunker came along, with the same format, same family, same son-in-law living at home with the daughter, to get ideas across to you. It's preparing you for a world to come, which is now here. In Britain they called it just "Alf." It didn't last too long. It didn't go over well with the British public. Then they came out with "Three's Company," which I think in Britain was called "Robin's Nest," initially, with English actors, same script, same stories, same series, just slightly altered for the American culture. Other countries got their own idea for the same thing, because they all "follow the lead" of London and Tavistock.

We're programmed through fiction. Yes, we also have the same superstars. They create these superstars; they're really nobody's, except that they belong to all the right organizations and societies. Some of them do have some connections of birth with extreme wealth, and they're either geneticists, like David Suzuki in Canada, and they're also at the same time connected to World Wildlife Funds, which Prince Philip is the head of. A man who really loves the working class, if you go back through the comments he made about the British public and the working British public, over the last 30 odd years.

We should start getting the message when the wolves pretend they're speaking on our behalf. They want us into these habitat areas, these massive cities actually for the masses of people, while the wealthy and bureaucratic elite will live in the brand new habitat areas with all the high-tech solar, et cetera, and guards around the perimeter. They already have that in some countries, the guards and all, to keep the riff-raff away, you understand.

If you look at most of the science fiction movies, they have big messages, like "Soylent Green". That was taken from a book called "Make Room! Make Room!" That was the first title it had. It was a pro-depopulation author who wrote the book; but in the story he had a good little titillation of grabbing your attention as to what the elite could do to you, by making you eat each other. A sort of reconstituted meat, which would be taken from the dead and fed back to the people, who are all crammed together in these big habitat areas called "the old cities," living on top of each other almost, and the sky was always dull. It was smoggy, polluted and they didn't know there was a vast open world out there outside their

city. They thought everything was the same. They were taught there was nothing outside there except destruction and dead matter, no living green of any kind or birds, et cetera.

The movies, even when we enjoy them and even when they have good points, also have the predictive programming contained within. There was another movie called "Blade Runner," with Harrison Ford, a very good story, because they always give us a good grabber to get us into the story. You look at most of the stuff that Britain exports, it's primarily silly little BBC productions or Thames television ones on murders. There are more murders committed nightly on the screens of Britain than probably was ever committed in its history; it's all on television. The pathetic little stories, really all copying each other, the "who done it?" type thing intrigues the public. They sit there and watch it, and then get downloaded with all other little things and innuendos, et cetera, along the way without realizing it. That's why predictive programming works. The one with Harrison Ford, "Blade Runner," has a future, not too far away, again, of a totalitarian system.

In every scene in the movie outside, it's always raining. There's never ever a time you see outside where it's not raining. It's always pouring rain. That's getting you used to an idea. Even that movie had to do with a new type of human that was scientifically created, genetically, obviously from original human genes, modified, altered to be superior for the physical strength and all that kind of stuff.

They're predicting and programming us at the same time. They predict our behavior by making it familiar. The idea is familiar, so when it happens in reality, we sort of accept it because it is familiar to us. The whole idea is familiar, as though it's inevitable. That's the whole thing, to make it seem inevitable to the public, and nothing is inevitable if we participate in our own destinies. That's the antidote to all of this. So many movies out there, many movies and novels, it's through everything. I've even heard it's in romance stories, the same kind of thing. Everything is programming us for a near future.

Now remember the elite, long ago, even with the Cecil Rhode Foundation that setup the Rhodes Scholarships and joined with the Milner Round Table Group. They're all one now and have been for a long time. They attend all the United Nations meetings and they sit and have little problems given to each big table, big group, and they debate it. They're debating our futures. We elect none of these people. They even debate how to get the public to go along with it. The "great unwashed masses," as they're called, "the profane," those who in Freemasonry believe the profane are "those in the darkness," those who swallowed the CON game. They've swallowed their indoctrination without realizing it, without knowing. Those are supposedly the profane. They're not quick enough to see through it, according to the higher elite; and it is, certainly, almost all pervasive.

How do you get the public to change their entire way of doing things, of viewing their existence and even thinking about a purpose to existence?

There are many movies out there, churned out all the time. It's one of the biggest exports of the United States of America, because they were chosen by the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations to give the world its culture, at meetings they held in England, back in the '60's and into the '70's. That's why you can go to any country on the planet and watch young lost men with baggy pants, with the crotches at their knees and their hats on sideways or backwards. It all came from the same culture industry.

How do they get us all into these habitat areas?

It's mainly the banging of cymbals and the beating of drums; and increasing indoctrination via television and quips from major news people on TV, and experts of course; and all these little documentaries they do on crisis, the coming crisis in the planet, by experts of course, telling you all this stuff that's really all theoretical. Theories are wonderful things. You can juggle them like a juggler juggs balls. You can just throw them up in the air and keep tossing them round in circles, until those who listen are completely confused and believe the person, because it's so beyond them that they can't make head nor tail of it, so it must be true, as this man stares at you on television and tells you all these things. This is the pseudoscientific drama that's played out, everyday now.

Every country is on a roll, they all have departments set-up to sell you this, to market all this to you. They've all signed the Kyoto Agreement. No citizen of any country, by the way, (like the general public), had any vote or say in this. We have none at all. It's just that the elite from a long time ago decided, like the Cecil Rhode Foundation, they had to take over the world's natural resources. That's ALL resources. That's everything which is sustainable for you. It keeps you living. They would take it all over. You're seeing the method that they're using gradually escalate into existence.

They've had a whole generation growing up with massive propaganda at school. With children, let's be honest, you parrot things because that's what's expected of you at school. You parrot what you're told and you get a little gold star and a pat on the head. They don't know anything else. They parrot. "They mimic" as the big boys say.

Here's an example I'm going to read here of the agenda and how it's put out across to the public. This is from "The Sudbury Star," which, I think, may be a part of the chain of the "Toronto Star" and others. You always have suns and stars. They don't have any moons, you notice, because that's feminine. They don't like that (the Masons, that is, that run this whole system).

This is from Friday, April 27th, 2007 (today), front page, Toronto. It says:

"The door was firmly closed on the Kyoto treaty Thursday as the Conservative government heralded its own..."

Alan: That's how you'll get it, too, in Australia, you see. "It's your own," as well.

"...its own wide-ranging environmental plan, one that it says will save billions in health costs and only marginally affect the Canadian economy.

Alan: Ah-ha, ah-ha.

"Dubbed "Turning the Corner,"...

Alan: "Turning the corner," very Masonic, the old right angle there.

"...the strategy focuses equally on reducing greenhouse gas emissions and improving air quality – a favourite issue of Prime Minister Stephen Harper, who suffered from childhood asthma."

Alan: Of course, he got that from his inoculations, but he's not supposed to tell you what causes it. He, by the way, will get a higher treatment than the public will ever know about, because they do have them.

"Everything from the efficiency of household dishwashers to the carbon dioxide emissions of Alberta's oil sands will fall under new regulations over the next several years."

Alan: The Kyoto.

"Canadian households will also get hit in the pocketbook..."

Alan: Oh there's the bad news, but after all, it's a war to save us all, isn't it? It's a war to save us all, and now that we're all so terrified, running around crazy, terrified that the sky is falling. That's from the aerial spraying, mind you. They don't mention that part; they can go ahead with it.

"... will also get hit in the pocketbook with prices for appliances, cars and electricity expected to rise slightly."

Alan: Now remember the UN habitat agenda, if you look into it, "Agenda 21," look it up, "Agenda 21," and you'll see that these habitat areas will have NO private property and NO private vehicles. That's the agenda. They have to get all vehicles off the road in a post-industrial era and post-technological era. We're actually, in the west, post-technological. It's all being done in the east, almost, anyway. They've got to get us all off the road now. We don't have to travel to work; we don't want "urban sprawl." Now if they want to give urban sprawl a nice name, they could have called it something else, just like family planning.

"...cars and electricity expected to rise slightly."

Alan: "Rise slightly," what a joke! This is going to terrify you.

"Still, the government promised the plan would mean only a 0.5 per cent dip in the GDP, would raise gas prices by only six per cent..."

Alan: Now we're already paying through the nose for this stuff. Remember the biggest supporters; and this is an interesting point, this is not in the paper here. The biggest supporters of all of this new feudal system, this feudal system that Professor Carroll Quigley talked about, was to be run by these new feudal overlords, who would be the CEOs of the big international corporations. These corporations are the biggest backers of this whole Kyoto and Green Movement. They give massive funding to it.

It goes on to say:

"Still, the government promised the plan would mean only a 0.5 per cent dip in the GDP, would raise gas prices by only six per cent and would have a negligible impact on jobs. "Our plan strikes a balance..."

Alan: He's "strikes" here. Military talk here; oh, I'm impressed.

"Our plan strikes a balance between..."

Alan: Another "balance," there's the Masonic balancing, too.

"...between the perfection that some environmentalists might be seeking and the status quo that some in industry seek to protect," said Environment Minister John Baird."

Alan: They have a picture of him there; and I think he's started shaving now. He's got his little green pin on, too. And it says, "Canadians" – now here's how it's promoted: You'll see this in New Zealand, Australia, across Europe. You'll hear "the British demanded it" and you'll hear that everybody demands it, even though you're getting it whether you like it or not; and there's no one to speak for you, except the authorized non-governmental organizations that get funded by the big corporations.

"Canadians demand leadership from their government for both a clean environment and a growing economy."

Alan: They love these little slogans that Lenin talked about.

"The measures represent months of work by the Tories..."

Alan: "Months of work," this is to make them seem that they've actually rolled up their sleeves and done something, and sweated; and that will be the day.

"...who realized by the end of last year that the environment had exploded in the Canadian consciousness."

Alan: Did you realize that it just exploded in the Canadian consciousness? Where would we get that all from? I wonder where it all came from?

"With former environment minister Stephane Dion..."

Alan: See, they always give you the left/right nonsense, who slug each other because they're allowed to do that. Again, Carroll Quigley talked about that method. The ones on the different parties on the lower orders are allowed to compete, to a certain extent. He said that, a certain extent with each other, but the ones at the top who are already approved, all belong to the one main system. They've been vetted.

Now listen how they word things:

"So Stephane Dion the new Liberal leader (who's suppose to be in opposition to the present bunch) and figures like Al Gore..."

Alan: Al Gore, who's been put up there.

“...and David Suzuki...”

Alan: That’s our environmentalist. Nobody voted him in, either. He just got that fame by appearing on television every week with a show on nature. This is the guy who also talked about the need to kill off so many thousands per day, to save the environment and the world.

It says here:

“...and figures like Al Gore and David Suzuki achieving rock star status...”

Alan: You can make anything a rock star or give anybody status, by just saying so, through the same media, over and over again. That’s how it’s done.

“...nothing less than a complete overhaul of their policy was in order. Their challenge...”

Alan: “Their challenge,” the challenge, they like challengers and things.

“Their challenge now is to sell their scheme...”

Alan: “Sell their scheme,” remember.

“...as one that is tough enough on polluters.”

Alan: It’s going to be a very big crime now.

“While the oil and gas industry called the emission targets the “toughest” in the world...”

Alan: That’s your left/right nonsense again; because, as I say, the big companies (corporations) are the biggest funders to the foundations and to these big authorized non-governmental organizations that pretend they’re speaking and demanding on your behalf.

“ While the oil and gas industry called the emission targets the “toughest” in the world, the environmental groups and opposition politicians decried the plan as one that failed to deliver on the pressing issue of global warming. “What they have announced today is not a plan, it’s a scam,” said Dion.”

Alan: Anyway, I don't want to go into her diatribe, because if it was the other party, then this guy, Baird, would be saying the same thing, because the same speechwriters write little quotes for them.

It says:

"The Harper Conservatives will also have to persuade Canadians..."

Alan: "Persuade" us.

"...that moving away from the Kyoto treaty was unavoidable given the situation they found on taking office. "What we're representing today does meet Kyoto, if today was 1997. But the reality is that I didn't decide to do nothing..."

Alan: That's good, a double one.

"I didn't decide to do nothing in 1997," Baird said. "I can't take responsibility for 10 lost years. The strategy has two major components: dealing with the major industrial emitters of greenhouse gases, and clearing the air of smog and other pollutants. See Plan A2.

Alan: That's for people like me, "see Plan A2," that's the page they're talking about here.

PLAN: Big letters. In big bold letters: P-L-A-N, yep, it's a plan.

"Predicts billions in health savings."

Alan: There's your con, again, we're going to get soaked for trillions, but we'll save billions. You wouldn't know these guys own all the big shops, do you?

"The government predicts that improving air quality will save the country \$6 billion annually in health costs."

Alan: When have they ever predicted anything and been right on it, when it comes to money?

"Companies that belch smog-producing pollutants will face tougher regulations than those that emit greenhouse gases. Reductions of sulphur oxide, for example, will have to attain a reduction of 55 per

cent by 2015 and the targets will be firm limits. The provinces already largely manage such pollutants. Meanwhile, industries that emit a lot of carbon dioxide will face a reduction of 26 per cent by the same year, and targets will be based on their level of production rather than a firm limit. That so-called intensity target is one, the main differences between what the government proposes and what the opposition and environmentalists have railed against. "This means that pollution can go up as long as the intensity goes down," said Aaron Freeman..."

Alan: This guy is from environmental defense. That's another "authorized" non-governmental organization that pretends to speak on behalf of the public, while they get funding from the big boys.

"Well, the environment doesn't care about intensity, it cares about absolute amounts of pollution." Dale Marshall of the David Suzuki Foundation..."

Alan: Foundation, you see.

"...said the plan..."

Alan: This guy who gives us all our nature programs is telling us all how we've got to live in the future (and he said it blatantly on television here, how we must all live) has that foundation.

"...said the plan amounts to Canada reneging on its international commitments."

Alan: In other words, it's not enough. It's not tough enough.

"If this is the plan moving forward, then essentially Canada has abandoned Kyoto," he said."

Alan: That's what they always say.

"Pierre Alvarez, president of the Canadian Association of Petroleum Producers, took a decidedly different view. "These targets are the toughest targets the oil and gas industry is (going to) face anywhere in the world," he said. The Tories' promise is to reduce greenhouse gas emissions by 20 per cent over 2006 levels by 2020. The Kyoto commitment was to reduce by six per cent over 1990 levels by 2012."

Alan: 2012, from the United Nations Kyoto Agreement. Remember that number: 2012? The Mayan calendar, eh? What a joke.

"The gap is between 40 and 50 per cent, according to environmental groups. The government did not endorse those figures."

Alan: They play the numbers rackets to confuse the public. Therefore, what you're going to see here is a massive increase, and the public will pay until we can't pay anymore.

Now on the front page, again, going back to it, above this picture of this fellow with his green pin and his black and gold tie (sort of black and yellow). He must belong to two different lodges there, and the green one, because they have all those, plus the Red Lodge. They've got a picture graph of change in energy prices by the Federal Air Emissions Plan, and it starts off at 2010. Ah-ha! 2010, Arthur C. Clarke, you see. The Nobel winner, the big guy who did 2001, 2010 and another one (I think it's 3000 and something), is giving us our whole future. He's a very high Mason, though, writes good stories. He's a better predictive programmer than most.

They have a chart here of a graph up to the year 2020. So 2010, they're not going to hit us that hard, because we've already had about three or four increases in the last year, in gasoline and heating oil and all the usual stuff and electricity. By the year 2011, it kind of doubles. It's still just above the zero to one percent. 2012 is about the same. So they're going to give us a big one in 2011 and drag it out over two years. That's what that means, to 2012.

Between 2012 and 2013 it jumps from almost negligible on the zero percent scale, up to about 1-1/2 percent across the board, on everything. This is the big thing, and then it just escalates from 2013 up, it doubles, pretty well. It's like looking at a graph of the side of Mount Everest. It just goes way up to a rocket ship by 2020, which means that really no one is going to be driving, or you'll be lucky to heat yourself with a candle; and you may get a SWAT team coming because of the gases you're emitting, by that time, by 2020; and that can be no exaggeration. Anything can be made to be believed, as the big boys keep telling us in their dusty old books in the libraries. And that's basically it. That's "The Sudbury Star," part of a conglomerate, I believe, like the Toronto Star and so on. I can't see the rest of it because of all the ads, and I can't be bothered looking through it.

I seldom read a paper. You get all the same data in all the other main media, because they're all connected to the one. It's all from one source. That's why you can flick through television stations, if you have cable; I don't. At news time you get the same stories and the same format, nothing added, nothing subtracted, to make sure we all get the same propaganda; and that is the world we're living in.

The drum rolls are on. They're going to really come at it—like "to save us, they have to kill us." Shortly, you'll have little children, like Orwell's '84, in fact I think they're already here; but they'll probably give

them little uniforms and you'll be a thought criminal, combustion criminal or a candle heater criminal, you see. They will really think they're doing the right thing, through their brainwashing, their scientific brainwashing at school, when they turn people in. Maybe daddy will be a secret cigarette smoker and grows his own tobacco; and they'll have SWAT teams for that, too, because nothing, nothing is too fantastic anymore. Anything could be made to happen.

Who would have thought, really, that you'd get fined for having a cigarette in the open air; yet it's happening in some cities now; a cigarette. They really had come down on it, again, that was pushed by authorized NGOs that were funded both by the government and the big foundations. Why is the government funding people to pretend to give a voice to the general public, who initially didn't care at all? Now they do care, because they've all had so much propaganda on it. You can make the public react, Pavlovian style, to anything, any topic, any idea.

Orwell talked about a future in "1984," that was published first in 1948. He called the book himself, "The Last Man," meaning the last sentient person that could think and see, see through all the CONOLOGY the pathocracy. Psycho-pathocracy had created the power freaks, who chuckle as they control masses of people. He wrote about a time, which was unthinkable, back then in 1948, where women's armies would be created. They'd wear a sash to show that they were complete in their belief, in their indoctrination, and the need to separate males from females on every level. Breeding had to be authorized by government. Children turned their parents in as thought criminals. The elite lived with everything at their disposal; they had all the goods they wanted, all the luxuries they wanted. The peasantry lived with perpetual war. That's how you control people—perpetual war.

We tend to think of war as physical clashes of armies. Most wars are not. Most revolutions are not, either. It's a revolution in thinking and in doing that must be propagated to the public, and marketed to them incessantly, at least for a generation, for it to take effect. These have the biggest effects, more so than two, three, four or five year wars.

The United States government, along with Britain and other ones, had wars on crime, war on abuse and wars on etc., etc. Each war is creating a vast new tier of government from the top, a federal government down to the bottom. More administration, more control freaks to control people's lives, all the way down the ladder. It's always under a good guise. As Baruch said, there's always a very good reason given to the public, he says, but then there's the real reason, which the public are not given, for everything that's introduced.

It's the same with this Kyoto; and look at the terminologies, always: "Canadians demand." We've heard that so many times when they want something through: "Canadians demand." Britain's heard it. All the European countries have heard it. It was the same with the European Union, when they gave us a

pretense vote and people came back and said, "No, we don't want it." They just came back again and told you, (this is the same story they left you with the computer, too), "you'd be left behind." "If your child doesn't get a computer, he'll be left behind." It was the same little thing they used with the unifications: "If you don't join now, financially your country will go down the tubes and you'll be left behind. You won't be in the free trade zone," the old John Dee plan from the 1500's.

They'll come up with the same stuff for the North American Union, which has already actually taken place. They must put on a formality for the public, while they tax you for the present wars abroad, before they grudgingly and calmly, you know, bit-by-bit, feed you a truth getting you used to a new way of living.

Orwell's girlfriend that he met in '84, Julia, luckily, was the last woman who also could see through the cons. She went along with the uniform of the ultra-radical feminists, because you had to pretend you were robotic, like the rest of the public, to survive. You couldn't have even a smile at the wrong time, because you're all on camera. Wherever you went you were on camera. You were watched and analyzed for little giveaways, you see. That world is rapidly coming here. It's pretty well here. We're always the last to know, even when they say they're working on something and going to do something, you know they've already done it and have done it, probably quite some time ago.

Under the ENCHELON programs and all the new programs with total information network, no one has privacy anymore in communications. It isn't there, at all. I don't care what the little boys think, with their programs, they can hack this and hack that and get around it by encrypting things (you can buy encrypting programs).

Nothing can be sold to the public by law (and I think it's from 1995 onwards): No program can be sold to the public that BLOCKS OUT governmental agencies ACCESS to that communications device: Phone, fax, computer, whatever (maybe even smoke signals).

I've talked to many people from the ex-Soviet countries who came to the west, and now they're all terrified, because they see it all here. The same techniques, the same associations, the same non-governmental organizations with massive funding, are demanding from the government what the government wants them to demand. That's why they're authorized to be your official non-governmental organizations.

There was one of the big meetings to do with the GATT treaty, held, I think, in Latin America somewhere a few years ago, where students went down by buses and everything else to protest it, as always. We got kind of used to that, as the big cops dressed in all the Ninja outfits and batons, and tear-gas went into

the crowds of the children; and we munched away there, thinking, "I guess they're too radical." Inside, it was stated, at the time, they would have to eventually bring in the non-governmental organizations. That was always the plan, of course, and now those big protests have sort of dwindled away, now that the non-governmental organizations are represented alongside the big feudal overlords of our brand new public/private system.

I noticed so much traveling across Europe and other parts of the world, a long time ago. It's not that long ago really, but I noticed that laws were getting passed in Britain. You went to another country in Europe and found them passing the same laws there, never mentioning that it was happening elsewhere, so people thought it was a local thing, a national thing; and we've been run internationally for a long, long time. That's just a plain fact.

We've been given the same types of superstars to lead us in the Green Movement. Madeline Albright—some of them called her "half bright", a stony-faced woman, who I think was in when Bill Clinton was in. She's now at the UN, I believe, she was asked on television at the time when they were starving Iraq into submission. It's a strange thing, that, they're after one man, supposedly, and his little coterie around him, and so they starved the population. They cut off their food supply and medical care to the whole population to make Saddam, the psychopath, give up. You think about it, eh? They killed thousands and thousands of people; men, women and children, never mind all the cruise missiles that Billy boy was having sent over there. Madeline Albright was asked on television when they quoted the casualty figures through death and starvation and sickness. They couldn't get them antibiotics and stuff. She was asked if all of this was worth it, to get this country to give up, and she, stone-facedly, said, "Absolutely." A real psychopath, good credentials for the United Nations, to speak on behalf of the public, definitely.

That's what we live in, the big pathocracies. The psycho-pathocracies come together globally, the big club at the top. Those, who, by the Darwinian standards of social Darwinism, have achieved the highest heights of dominance and prominence, by looting, stealing, and murdering, through generations of accumulation for their own family wealth. That's the reality of it. That's the sad reality of it all.

Kings and queens, up until around the 1500's, and some countries later too, had a romantic history written about them. That was standard in all countries. The historians had to RUB OUT all the BAD BITS of a person's career as a king, and glorify him as being a loveable king by all the people (or a queen, made no difference). And ALL THE NASTY BITS WERE RUBBED OUT OF HISTORY.

Little bits were left here and there, but most of it was RUBBED OUT and white-washed to make them seem so caring about their position, and worrying about the people and trying to help them. Nothing was so far from the truth, because they all got their starts with families that killed their neighbors and

accumulated more land and territory, until they got up there. That's the social Darwinistic system, which prospers in a monetary system. It can go on no other way.

Money takes over humanity and humanitarian ways of living, which is pre-money. With money and accumulation of money, you can also starve others to death if you hold the money banks, and you hold all the resources and all the necessities for living. All that you need to live on is coming under this strange umbrella of the ONE (the U.N.) and the new feudal overlords, the CEOs of international corporations that belong to dozens of boards. Each one sits on dozens of boards, to plan your life and your children's lives.

However, this is only one report that goes through to 2020. They have other plans ranging to 2030, 2050. They don't seem too worried about a comet hitting us or Planet X or rushing through a photon belt; and that's the key to the other disinformation they soak us with, to terrify us. What they do plan is to have their own families running the show, their own descendents, in the near and distant future. That's how it's always been.

I seldom get people who criticize the topics and the way I present them to the public. I had one, maybe, in the last few months, who had listened to me on a show. He says, "what a downer. I was so depressed." I didn't bother answering, but I could tell him to go back and listen to dreamland, because that's for the New Age that don't want to look at the negative. When you don't look at the negative, guess what? It accumulates like debt and one day it hits you.

It's been a busy week. I'm sure it's the same with everyone out there. I get to know so many people, through their mail, and it's good to know there are so many people outside this little area that are awake and coming up to speed, very quickly, on other topics as well, and spreading the information they receive to others. This has to be "headed off at the pass," as they say, before it comes down full tilt and we're living in straight-jackets, because that's exactly where we're going.

This war to "save" the environment is the granddaddy of all wars. It's the big one they've planned for a long, long time, to take over our living, our own decision making, into their own hands, because we're all too silly, little nincompoops, to do it responsibly ourselves. And life isn't always so dull, for me, and I'm sure for you, too. We've got to keep some sense of humor going and we've got to also enjoy ourselves once in a while.

Tonight, I'm strutting out with Hamish. We're going to a party. Now this is a party in the woods, up here in the boonies, and the party is being held for the old moose. The moose is a big fella, a great big fella who's liked by all the other animals. There's only one time in the year you keep out of his way, he's a bit surly, and that's in the rutting season; but the rest of the time, he's placid as can be, a bit of a loner. And

it's his birthday; so he survived 15 years, without people from the city coming up and shooting him to get his head mounted on their wall; so we're all getting up there to have a little shindig and getting dressed up for it. I pulled out my best jeans. I might even put a crease in them, if I can scrape the rust of my smoothing iron. Well, there is one patch on the back, but no one's going to notice that, right?, and a clean shirt, and I'll even comb my hair, as well, and give Hamish a brush. Got to look good for this one. And all the other animals come along, you see, and each one sings a song, which is really amusing and entertaining, because each character has got his own type of song. The moose, being a loner, he's got this deep, deep bass voice, so he sings very low, and it's very melodious, nice it is. Then as different acts come on, you get the rabbits coming along, and they can pound the ground like drums. They're good drummers, and that's entertaining.

And then there's the beaver. There's two beavers, called Mr. & Mrs. Beaver, and they do a sort of flamenco dance. The male, he starts gnawing around the tree and it sounds just like castanets, as he chomps away there with those big teeth. His wife dances around, and at the end, she joins him, and they just flick the tree with their tails and it falls right over and lands exactly where they wanted it to land. It's a great act. It's the best act in the forest, actually.

Now there is a little thing we have here too, because we've also got the squirrels. We've got the squirrels, who do a trapeze act above our heads. Really good, the way they can do that and synchronize themselves and catch each other; but when you're looking up, you know, you be careful, because the squirrels belong to a little fraternity. They have magpies in this fraternity, too, the birds, and they also have little ferrets, which are really weasels, again in this brotherhood, you see. So we know they're there, and they've got these secrets oaths and stuff. They hold little secret meetings in the forest and do all silly little things, and jump over goats and all that in their ceremonies; and they have a charitable face to them. Once in a blue moon, they'll throw some nuts to someone that needs them. But we know that they're scam artists, too, because while you're watching these squirrels (the fraternity guys) and your head is looking up at them in the trees, and you'll find that these ferrets, they get into your pockets and they loot you; they rob you blind (the other part of this fraternity).

You've got the ferrets; you've got the squirrels and the magpies. The ferrets pass on what they steal out of your pockets to the magpies that fly it up to the squirrels, and then dump it into these little holes up in the tree, and squirrel away, yeah. And I tell you, the last time I went there, you lose all of your valuable possessions, things that guys really need (when they put their hands in their pockets). You know, pieces of string, elastic bands that are falling apart and little pocket-knife that had a broken blade, and one day you were going to fix and grind and shorten. You know, all these little things, nuts and bolts that you'll use one day, again.

But anyway, it'll be a good shindig. Hamish and I are leaving shortly, once we're all brushed up and ready to go. So from two sharp looking guys (Hamish and myself), it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:57 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#159](#)



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

"MACHIAVELLIAN MASTERS ROBBING THE WEALTH OF NATIONS"

March 30, 2007

Today, it is Friday the 30th of March 2007.

It's been, and I'm sure it's for everyone these days, a hectic week. I get so many phone calls, so many emails and I can't to be honest with you even keep up with the emails. It's impossible and I try to red flag all the ones I want to reply to and I can't even keep up with them.

There are so many topics concerning the scientific system we're living under today, with the spraying in the skies, modified food, the killing off of the bees, which isn't surprising because they've been dying for years actually because of the modified food and the spraying and all the mites that are brought in, in a form of warfare because we don't need the crops anymore in North America because under the NAFTA and the Free Trade Agreement, the precursor to NAFTA, it was pretty well decided that places like Chile would be the breadbasket and that's where the money has been going to build up big agri-food business.

On top of that, we have the weather warfare ongoing worldwide and for the last week or so, 10 days, they've had tremendously heavy spraying in Texas, which is a sign of storms being built up. I've watched it happen here last year and you can actually tell by the kind of shades of the spray, especially the darker ones, that they're building up a storm and sure enough in comes the high winds and tornadoes and Texas is going through that right now.

The major media naturally won't talk about it because we're supposed to believe we are causing it and all panic and think "my goodness it's global warming. We've got to stop using gasoline and move into these compact cities and be ruled by experts who will save us all." That's the shepherding techniques that are being used.

So many topics, but I will be going into some of them but not hanging on them because there's enough talk show hosts out there covering all this stuff. I will be going into the bees though because that's very important and I have a lot of information on that. I've been watching that for the last 10 years almost.

Tonight, and today I was talking to so many people in different countries in different states of acceptance, knowledge, waking up, various degrees of calmness to panic. The ones who tend to panic are overwhelmed by what they see as this tremendous powerful organization that rules their lives and I generally tell them that this has happened before in history. There's nothing new in it except the sciences that are being legalized and the massive tax base they have to create weaponry and to create all this spraying material. That's a lot material to spray over the skies worldwide and the HAARP technology which is in lots of different countries working in unison. It's not just in Alaska.

This is war on the public to make us all terrified and believe it's our own fault and be allowed to be guided into the new sheep pens called "habitat areas" where we can be handled more efficiently for those at the top, you know the psychopaths, the big clubs of the psychopaths that rule the world and have done so for quite some time.

The staggering part when people wake up is to realize that all those people and all the propaganda they've been told to respect are shysters. That's the staggering part because the propaganda has been incredible, incredible from childhood onwards, and if your parents didn't know then you won't generally know.

Propaganda is nothing new. In the old days, historians were employed and paid for by kings and their courts to write glowing reports on the histories of the said kings. You'll find this even in Egypt. When Egyptians would lose a battle you could find initial records of them losing, but later records of them (just like Orwell's "1984") were rewritten to say that he'd won, or that he was generous to his enemies and didn't kill them all and decided to go home. Lots of different stories they would put in there to always make the king appear to be a very generous superhuman type being.

The techniques of control over the minds have been studied by psychopaths for thousands of years. Today, they call them "institutes" and "institutions" that study the populations. They keep the pulse on the public and in all ages, all types of governments, which are always run by the same types, you see, psychopaths that want power. They employ thousands of spies to keep the pulse of the people so they know what's going on. They know the mood of the people. They know how far to push them. How far to tax them. How far to stress them. If the people get edgy or antsy, you create a war to take their minds off things so that they stop complaining about government and demand that the government save them. These are all very well understood, very old techniques of control.

For those that would like to look in to some of these techniques, you could do no better than to look into a readily available book and there's different editions on Machiavelli. Machiavelli was an adviser to royalty in his own day and just like Bacon they would write these little (really) résumés to kings and queens of different countries sometimes to show their insight into managing the populous and what they would actually say because they understood. Psychopaths understand normal people very well. They don't understand why they're like that, in other words what they feel, but they understand how normal people react to all different kinds of situations. Therefore, they know what the people want to hear as well. They can head-off overthrows of governments and so on by keeping the peoples' pulse and feeling it and heading the people off at the pass, diverting them through crisis management and such.

This is all old stuff which we're seeing rehashed today on a grander scale with an international group of all the top families that have risen up through the psychopathic ranks of the elite and with all their different educational institutes and degrees and so on. The top psychopaths are all at the top managing us like a herd of cattle and we shouldn't be surprised at the ongoing propaganda, and those who have gone into the studies of the past will recognize it's the same techniques being replayed over again.

That's my little babble there for an introduction. It's been a long week.

This is an introduction to Machiavelli. This particular book, the Introduction was done by Max Lerner, "The Prince and the Discourses". They call them discourses and this was the Modern Library College edition. They have older ones, but this is readily available and it says here in the Introduction:

"The structure of the book is division into chapters and even some of the chapter headings follow the conventional form of what has been called the Mirror of Princes literature. A discussion of how to rule conquered territory. What advisers a prince should rely on. How he should conduct himself among the intrigues of diplomacy. Whether he should depend mainly on fortified castles or entrenched camps in warfare but the intellectual spirit that pervades the book is quite another matter.

Here we are in the presence of something little short of a revolution in political thinking. The humanists who had written books about princes had written in the idealistic and scholastic medieval tradition. They were written by theology and metaphysics. Machiavelli rejected metaphysics, theology, idealism. The whole drift of his work is towards a political realism unknown to the formal writing of his time."

Now it's interesting even this author says "the formal writing of his time." He's telling you that it was understood because there's a formal history given to the public and the informal given to those who takeover as advisers and rulership and so on. The exoteric and the esoteric. He goes on to say here:

"I say unknown to the formal writing. That does not mean it was unknown to his time."

See, there's an admission of that right there.

"Machiavelli was expressing the realism that characterized the actual politics and the popular ethos of his time."

And really is for all times. I'll go into just one chapter here. It's a book well worth reading if you want to see how well psychopaths study and understand the public. This chapter is Chapter 16.

"A people that has been accustomed to live under a prince preserves its liberties with difficulty if by accident it has become free."

If by accident has become free. You see, when you become free you think you're doing – it's once in a blue moon there's actually an accident. You become free for a little while because most revolutions are led by the same boys who realize they must go into hiding again but still rule from behind the scenes. He goes on to say:

"Many examples in ancient history prove how difficult it is for a people that has been accustomed to live under the government of a prince to preserve its liberty, if by some accident it has recovered it, as was the case with Rome after the expulsion of the Tarquins. And this difficulty is a reasonable one; for such a people may well be compared to some wild animal, which (although by nature ferocious and savage) has been as it were subdued by having been always kept imprisoned and in servitude, and being let out into the open fields, not knowing how to provide food and shelter for itself, becomes an easy prey to the first one who attempts to chain it up again."

Now, I'll read that little part again, the last part because we read things you see – we're taught not to understand what we read. It's a system we're taught learn A, B, C and repeat after me but don't think about it. He's talking about the people who might have become free through an accident. He says:

"They become subdued again easily by those who become easy prey to the first one who attempts to chain them up again."

The psychopaths – you see there's always different psychopaths up and coming. They live amongst us. There's a deviancy around us, within us and the psychopaths are almost a separate species. No, they're not reptilian. They simply happen to be born into families at the top who are inbred to psychopaths, but

we also have this fluke at the bottom as well where an occasional person is just simply born that way. He says:

"The same thing happens to a people that has not been accustomed to self-government; for, ignorant of all public affairs, of all means of defense or offence, neither knowing the princes nor being known by them, it soon relapses under a yoke, oftentimes much heavier than the one which it had but just shaken off."

You could actually think you're fighting for freedom, only to go under tyranny and a worst tyranny than you had before because of the leaders that are supplied.

"This difficulty occurs even when the body of the people is not wholly corrupt; but when corruption has taken possession of the whole people, then it cannot preserve its free condition even for the shortest possible time, as we shall see further on;"

Eventually it becomes so corrupt in different periods in history from the top that everyone below them emulates the ones at the top and that's taken as the normal, until you have a completely unworkable inhumane society of predators feeding upon predators, until nothing works anymore. This has happened all down through history because the psychopaths always step in very quickly when the people have just thought they've won some kind of freedom and they work and form their clubs and their little Masonic groups et cetera and start taking it all over again.

"And therefore our argument has reference to a people where corruption has not yet become general, and where the good still prevails over the bad. To the above comes another difficulty, which is, that the state that becomes free makes enemies for itself, and not friends. All those become its enemies who were benefited by the tyrannical abuses and fattened upon the treasures of the prince"

This is from the previous one.

"And who, now being deprived of these advantages, cannot remain content, and are therefore driven to attempt to re-establish the tyranny, so as to recover their former authority and advantages."

That right there, he's saying you see that when you have other corrupt nations, too, they're all feeding off the general public of each other because they all have alliances and for some strange reason the people just manage by accident to overthrow the tyranny for a little while. Those other countries which are corrupt and like the old tyrannical prince or government, they'll come after you and try to get you

back again under their thumb because slavery is what it's really all about. The predators must live off the slaves even if the slaves think they're free.

This reminds me of the United Nations, you know the big club where all the world tyrants are or they put their front men in to speak for them, under always good terminology of helping the people and the savior of the world, and when a country does manage to take its own root out of them and go somewhere else they call it "a rogue nation." They want them back in the fold and get the rogue back or kill them. It's the same old stuff all over again.

"A state then, as I have said, that becomes free, makes no friends; for free governments bestow honors and rewards only according to certain honest and fixed rules, outside of which there are neither the one nor the other. And such as obtain these honors and rewards do not consider themselves under obligations to any one, because they believe that they were entitled to them by their merits. Besides the advantages that result to the mass of the people from a free government, such as to be able freely to enjoy one's own without apprehension, to have nothing to fear for the honor of his wife and daughters, or for himself--"

Well they used to have marriages in those days.

"All these, I say, are not appreciated by any one whilst he is in the enjoyment of them; for no one will confess himself under obligation to any one merely because he has not been injured by him. Thus it is that a state that has freshly achieved liberty makes enemies, and no friends. And to prevent this inconvenience, and the disorders which are apt to come with it, there is no remedy more powerful, valid, healthful, and necessary than the killing of the sons of Brutus, who, as history shows, had conspired with other Roman youths for no other reason than because under the Consuls they could not have the same extraordinary advantages they had enjoyed under the kings; so that the liberty of the people seemed to have become their bondage."

In other words, the psychopathic inbreds at the top get fed up when they lose any power at all and their lavish lifestyle and their arrogant lifestyle and tyranny over the people. They resent it naturally when they're removed, so they conspire to get back as fast as they can.

"Whoever undertakes to govern a people under the form of either republic or monarchy, without making sure of those who are opposed to this new order of things, establishes a government of very brief duration. It is true that I regard as unfortunate those princes who, to assure their government to which the mass of the people is hostile, are obliged to resort to extraordinary measures; for he who has but a few enemies can easily make sure of them without great scandal--"

Meaning, get rid of them.

“But he who has the masses hostile to him can never make sure of them and the more cruelty he employs—”

Because they always know this to go through the steps of tyranny and yelling at you and imprisoning different people to terrify the public, so they use cruelty. That’s standard.

“And the more cruelty he employs the feebler will his authority become; so that his best remedy is to try and secure the good will of the people.”

Here’s the con you see. “Try and secure the goodwill of the people.” The same tyrant you see.

“Although I have departed in this discourse from my subject, in speaking sometimes of a republic and sometimes of a prince, yet I will say a few words more, so as not to be obliged to come back to this matter. A prince, then, who wishes the good will of a people that is hostile to him, (I speak of such princes as have been tyrants in their country,) should first of all ascertain what the people really desire, and he will always find that they want two things:”

Now this is stuff written in the Middle Ages and yet it was knowledge from sciences which were thousands of years old. It’s always been passed down, what the people want. He says:

“One, to revenge themselves on those who have been the cause of their enslavement,”

That’s always the case and that’s again the trick they can use because they can blame someone else and you’ll attack them.

“And the other, to recover their liberty. The first of these desires the prince may satisfy entirely, and the second in part.

Now this is important. He says, “and the second in part” because obviously if you wanted to stay in charge and rule over people, you can’t give them liberty so you give them the appearance of liberty.

“As to the first, the following is an example in point. When Clearchus, tyrant of Heraclea, had been banished, a dissension arose between the people and the nobles of Heraclea. The latter, finding themselves the feebler of the two, resolved to recall Clearchus; and having conspired together, they

placed him in opposition to the popular faction of the people of Heraclea, and thus deprived the people of their liberty. Clearchus, finding himself placed between the insolence of the nobles on the one hand, whom he could in no way content or control, and the rage of the popular faction on the other hand, who could not support the loss of their liberty, resolved suddenly to rid himself of the importunities of the nobles, and to secure to himself the good will and support of the people. Availing of a favorable opportunity, he had all the nobles massacred, to the extreme satisfaction of the people;”

You see that’s what you’ll find again in history, psychopaths can be tremendous allies. I hesitate to call themselves friends but they’re allies with common causes when they’re all benefiting and yet they’re all well aware each one’s a fox and they’re all well aware too that they better play very, very quick games if they’re going to survive when times get bad, because the ones that are slightly higher than them will have no problem at throwing them to the people as a cause of all their problems.

“Availing of a favorable opportunity, he had all the nobles massacred, to the extreme satisfaction of the people; and in this way he satisfied one of the wishes of the people, namely, the desire of revenge. But as to the other popular desire, that of recovering their liberty, the prince, not being able to satisfy that,”

You see they will never give you liberty. How can you have a prince living a lifestyle like that and giving the people freedom at the same time? You see the system itself based on money, status, class, which comes from it all, is Babylon. That is the tower. You can’t fix Babylon and have it all at the same time. You can’t keep parts of it and knock down parts of the tower when the base itself is faulty and corrupt. The foundation is corrupt. That’s why we keep repeating the same system again over time. The crooks must always rise to the top in this system. It’s called “success.”

“Not being able to satisfy that, should examine the causes that make them desire to be free;”

So here you are. You couldn’t give them liberty.

“But as to the proper desire, that of recovering their liberty, the prince, not being able to satisfy that, should examine the causes that make them desire to be free.”

To make them desire to be free. See this is a real psychopath here showing all sides of things. They understand this perfectly. What makes the people desire to be free.

“And he will find that a small part of them wish to be free for the purpose of commanding, whilst all the others, who constitute an immense majority,”

That's the people.

"Desire liberty so as to be able to live in greater security."

You think the people are not understood? This is old stuff. This is old stuff that's never really old because it's always used in all ages. Immediately the psychopath looks at the people, the ones he's massacred off, all these other crooks, he's survived and is still in charge, but he immediately looks for those new psychopaths that haven't had power before but lust after it and he recruits them from people below to fill the gaps you see.

"For in all republics, however organized, there are never more than forty or fifty citizens who attain a position that entitles them to command. As this is a small number, it is easy to make sure of them, either by having them put out of the way"

Meaning, bump them off.

"or by giving them such a share of the public honors and offices as, according to their condition, will in great measure content them."

The payoff, the access to the public purse, because that's the only wealth there is, is what's given by the public. They want into the honey pot. Now here's how he talks about the rest. He's separated the psychopaths without saying so. Those who wanted command, who crave command, that's who he meant and here's where he talks about the rest.

"The others, who only care to live in security, are easily satisfied by institutions and laws that confirm at the same time the general security of the people and the power of the prince. When a prince does this, and the people see that by no chance he infringes the laws"

I should really put "or appears to."

"they will in a very little while be content,"

He talking about the masses of sheep you see.

"and live in tranquility."

That's his words.

"An example of this is the kingdom of France, where there would be no security but for the fact that the king there has bound himself by a number of laws that provide for the security of all his people. Those who organized that state wanted that the kings should dispose of the army and treasury at their own will, but that in all other matters they should conform to the laws. That sovereign, therefore, or that republic, which fails from the start to secure its authority, should do so on the first occasion, as the Romans did; and he who allows the opportunity to pass will repent too late not having done what he should have done in the beginning. The Romans, being not yet corrupted when they recovered their liberty, were able to maintain it after the death of the sons of Brutus and the expulsion of the Tarquins, by means of such laws and institutions as we have treated of above."

He's talking about the techniques that were used.

"But if the people had been corrupt,"

Meaning, right down through society.

"then there would have been no sufficient remedies found in Rome or elsewhere to maintain their liberty, as we shall show in the next chapter."

So yes, in so many words he's showing you the techniques of appeasing the great "unwashed masses," as they call the public, when the corruption as it always has down through the ages become so corrupt. When there's just too many of the psychopaths at the top to feed and they have bottomless pits for pockets and eventually everything comes to a standstill and people are drowned into poverty through taxations and so on. The whole book really of Machiavelli is called his "discourses". I call it his résumé because that what it was written for, was to show sovereign countries and princes and governments that he was up for sale with his knowledge of humanity and how to control them.

Nothing new in that. That was done in all ages, as I said, Francis Bacon did the same thing. Everything is written in such a way that there's always two ways of looking at what he is saying. One for the psychopathic's point of view, where they can utilize the knowledge, and the one that would appear to the public to be what politicians do. Politicians do. They give us speeches saying all the right things, saying all the right things. The things we want to hear. Tell them what they want to hear and that's a book which is well worth studying. It's quite fascinating.

For those who want it in modern English, you can get the versions without problems at all. It's always good to go into earlier translations because like all books are rewritten and censored in parts as time goes on, especially if it has to do with real accurate knowledge and especially again when they want the same boys in control again and they want to withdraw the knowledge from the public so that we're dumb, stupid and wonder what on earth is happening and they wonder why they can't pay their rent or their mortgage and all the other fees. They call them "fees" now, all these extra taxes, so that you can now do something legally, whereas if you didn't pay a fee it would be illegal; so it's amazing how money rationalizes everything and changes everything, isn't it?

Now I know this can be difficult to follow especially when I'm trying to cram a lot in to one hour or so, but until we understand this technique of controlling people and the types who crave power, the abnormal types, we'll never get it fixed out because it keeps repeating itself. It can always be expected that the same types will get into power over time, even if you started from scratch and this is well understood by those who do it, like Freemasonry. All the founding fathers of the U.S. understood this. They said it would become corrupt and they should know because it was the psychopaths like themselves often who wanted power, who crave power, always for a popular reason.

Remember what I just read in the previous chapter, about how the people often end up under worse tyranny than the one they'd thrown off. Sometimes it takes awhile to wake up to it.

On page 231 is an interesting little chapter, and yes, please bear with me. It's difficult to go through for most people. It's not a nice easy-going novel in today's dumbed down language and minimalistic thought, but it's very important to understand these little things.

This is the sort of stuff which advisers are taught – the advisers of presidents and prime ministers the world over are taught this kind of stuff. They bring in historians. That's why they always have famous historians attached to governments, like Carroll Quigley; he was an adviser to governments, or Arnold Toynbee.

"The people of Rome having recovered their liberty resumed their original rank in the State and obtained even more influence than before by means of a number of laws that confirm their power. It seemed reasonable therefore that Rome should now enjoy a period of quiet but experienced proved the contrary, for every day there were now new dissensions disorders. And Titus Livius had most judiciously given the causes that produced these seemed to me proper to quote his own words where he says, the pride of the People or of the Nobles always increased as the opposite party was humiliated and the people were kept within proper bounds, the young Nobles began to insult them; and the Tribunes could do little to prevent it being themselves outraged. The Nobles, on the other hand, although they felt that

their young men were too insolent yet seen that the restraints imposed by law could not be observed preferred that they should be transgressed by their own party rather than by the people.”

This party game you see is part of the technique of the psychopathic personality.

“And thus the desire of liberty caused one party to raise themselves in proportion as they oppressed the other. And it is the course of such movements that men in attempting to avoid fear themselves give others a cause to fear or for fear and the injuries which they ward off from themselves they inflict upon other as though they were a necessity to oppress or to be oppressed. In this we see one of the modes in which Republics are brought to ruin and how men rise from one ambition to another and we recognize the truth of the sentence which Sallust put into the mouth of Caesar, That all evil examples have their origin in good beginnings.

That’s a very important little statement there. “All evil examples have their origin in good beginnings.” That’s what all politicians know. They say what you want to hear, where they can have evil intent behind themselves.

“The ambitious Citizens of a Republic seek in the first instance as was said before to make themselves sure against the attacks not only of individuals, but even by the Magistrates.”

Because Magistrates themselves are just another group who form clubs and start to make laws.

“To enable them to do this, they seek to gain friends either by apparently honest ways, or by assisting men with money or by defending them against the powerful: and as this seems virtuous, almost everybody is readily deceived by it and therefore no one opposes it until the ambitious individual has without hindrance grown so powerful”

This is very important because this also relates to certain families you see.

“Until the ambitious individual has without hindrance grown so powerful that private citizens fear him and the Magistrates treat him with consideration.”

Meaning, groveling respect.

“And when he has risen to that point, no one at the beginning having interfered with his greatness who becomes in the end most dangerous to attempt to pull him down for the reasons I have given above

when speaking of the danger of trying to abate an evil that has already attained a considerable growth in a city; so that in the end the matter is reduced to this, that you must endeavor to destroy the evil at the very risk of sudden ruin, or by allowing it to go on, submit to manifest servitude”

See that’s the bottom line. This is written by a guy who understood this because he was psychopathic himself.

“unless the death of the individual or some other accident intervenes to rid the State of him. For when it has once come to that point that the Citizens and the Magistrates are afraid to offend him and his adherence”

That’s his club, his group and you could relate this to certain groups in the U.S. and in Britain without any problems whatsoever.

“For when it has once come to that point that the Citizens and the Magistrates are afraid to offend him and his adherence it will afterwards not require much effort on his part to make them render judgments and attack persons according to his will.”

They’ll just condemn you as a terrorist or whatever they wish, you see.

“For this reason, Republics should make it one of their aims to watch that none of their citizens should be allowed to do harm on pretense of doing good and that no one should acquire an influence that would injure instead of promoting liberty of which you shall speak more at length in another place.”

We have dynasties running the world who have coterie of advisers steeped in Machiavellianism and all the other ‘isms’ written by the same types down through the ages, advisers to kings, queens and all types of governments. They employ them to always look ahead as to avoid their problems and make it easy sailing for them. They know how to distract the public. They know how to terrify the public and just how much to terrify the public. How to divert the public’s attention through wars away from those that are being tyrannical at home and these are old sciences. Old sciences and yet as I say the Tower of Babel has a faulty foundation because none of these characters, these advisers, will touch on the foundation of money because no one could rise above the next if they didn’t have the money to pay off or to employ their personal guards – Praetorian Guards or anything else they want to call them.

They need money to do it and the public purse. Marx was quite right and so was Lenin. They knew, because they were trained by bankers and funded by them, that the power of the purse is what controls

this system. You can never rectify it really or alleviate the suffering and the misery caused upon people worldwide until this faulty base is eliminated. It can only repeat itself as people crave power.

It's not enough to get through life for a psychopath. They want power over others. They want acclaim. They want to go down in history. They love to have buildings named after them and streets named after them and statues put up. Megalomania is what they suffer from and there are different degrees of it. Megalomania can take the form of acquiring degrees or honorary degrees or titles and honorary awards and all that kind of stuff. That's all to appeal to the ego.

Other ones get more ambitious and they want to go through wars at the head of – well, they never go to the head of the Army except after it's been rewritten. They'll sit in the rear but they want to be seen as some sort of victor because their nature is to be victorious over the masses beneath them. Imagery is a natural thing which children have and some others manage to retain it as part of an intuitive self-defense mechanism, a preservation mechanism, where often if you neglect something at your peril an image will flash in your mind and a child often who's half-hypnotized half the time will be unable to remember afterwards if it was real or not or imagined, but something will push itself to the fore because the subconscious is trying to tell them something. That's where symbols have their prime origin, from the unconscious to the subconscious to the conscious mind.

Now a long time ago, I thought about what they meant by a Satan character, an embodiment or a personification really of all evil, "Poneros" as the Greeks called it. When you look at gods or devils, it's no coincidence they have human attributes because they take the extremes from one to the other of human attributes and project it onto their deities. Devil characters, Satan characters have all the cunning – always all the cunning on their side you notice. The trickster. That which can deceive and play a chess game with you as the pawn without your being aware that you're even on the board.

That's the cunningness we're talking about. It's the cunningness of the psychopath who's very quick and agile with their mind. It's a gift they have, if you want to call it a gift. They don't have to work at it. It's there. This can be reinforced through character training by their own elite families so that they don't give the game away. They know how to play the game and what the public expect to see and hear, while they can still play the game and be very quick.

On the bottom end of the same spectrum, the same types, you'll find the con man in the street who has his various kinds of cons going on. His "stings" you know and the trick with a good con man is to pull people in by giving – you give a format initially for a person to perceive. You know how they're going to perceive it and then you help but you don't lead, but you help to lead them along the process that a normal human being will go through as he tries to figure something out, until at the end the person is stuck and says, "my god, I've been swindled," when it suddenly hits them. They've lost everything and

they can't figure out how on earth they managed it, because they were played all the way through by a psychopathic con man or woman and it's no different at the top, except they're born into powerful families of the same type who run the world through money and through taking money—which just represents your labor, as Marx and Lenin both said. Or as Charles Galton Darwin said in "The Next Million Years, there's always been slavery, he said, we are simply forming and creating a new and more efficient form of slavery. Well you see it's here. It's here. It's called democracy.

All that's on the front of it looks good. It would have appealed to Machiavelli as a very good pretense, a facade for the public. It says all the right things, sounds good until you look at what runs it, and the old adage comes in, "who benefits?" and it should also say "who suffers?" And to beware of those who promise you all the good things and bring you to a worse ruin than you had before.

Another way to say it is "the road to hell is paved with good intentions," but it can only be paved with good intentions if the suckers are willing to walk along it. We have to be aware of the evil that hasn't just appeared in our midst. It's been here for an awful long time and I have no doubt it was psychopaths who first invented money and even before money the weighing of certain things like gold or silver. How else could they take over an entire system and run people cleverly, so cleverly, as slaves, until you have a system of what they call "progress," where guys like Charles Galton Darwin says that it's always been a slavery system and they brought us to what he claimed was a "more sophisticated form" where we're trained from birth that we're free.

There isn't a government in the world today that doesn't have its annual scandal of millions or even billions of whatever currency they use—it's all a con anyway—going missing and they have their inquiries and we go back to sleep and no one's punished and it's accepted. The big honey pot where the bears get into, the taxpayers money.

The problem is today with the advisers and the sciences and the communication between themselves, we have a world elite, the big club, who understand all of the things I've been talking about, who've known for a long time that they would take us to this stage of basic exploitation. They knew they would get to a crunch, because as I say they hire professors and the best historians who will tell them, well, if you go on like this it's going to collapse. So they're prepared for it and they hope this time to put the cap on it all and save themselves anymore problem about appeasing all of the little people.

As Machiavelli says, all they want (the rest, those little people) is peace and security, as though that was a secondary thought or an afterthought. They're well aware of where they've taken us all and they planned long before we were born through one way or another, either lobotomize us, drug us, or as I say implant something in our old brain box, to save them the problems of pretense, the acting that goes on

all the time, the propaganda and all the distractions they must allow us to have, the sports and all this stuff that we're supposed to be fascinated about—yawn.

Therefore they don't plan in falling this time. Down through history, they've always been kicked out one way or another when it got too bad, but they never stop. They start with their little secret societies because they recognize each other. They know they must cooperate with each other. They know they still have the same money system and that's the key. That cannot possibly exist and have a just society at the same time, and they work away quietly until they regain power again. As Machiavelli said, there are certain ones who become rich and powerful until Magistrates and your whole legal system is terrified of them. The public are terrified of them and it always leads to the same ruin for the people.

People have to start pointing out and pointing to the corruption. When you expose psychopaths they have nothing left to fall back on. When you say the king has no clothes you burst the bubble of illusion and respectability and propaganda, and yet this has to be done because the big boys mean business. They've published what they want to do with the public. We're watching a world police state being formed—it's not being formed; it is formed. It's here. We're going into this incredible Orwellian system, which again is already here. All data on everything that you do is being collected as you prattle on about Muslims and Islam.

That wraps it up pretty well. I've had about three trains go by. If it sounds disjointed it's because I have to pause everything as these trains from China come through with all their masses of plastic goodies and things for the stores to go on sale for the weekend, probably across the country. Most people floated through that whole era after the industry gone to China and thought nothing of it. It just happened by chance. You didn't realize of all the planning. It took 40 years of negotiations and intergovernmental and inter-business organizations to form like that and train, too, in the West. All the engineers from China were trained in the Western universities. Nothing happens by chance. We just float through it and the media doesn't make a big deal out of it so people don't think about it.

We worry about what we're told to worry about and are diverted into sports and entertainment and the latest silicon babe, and that's supposed to be the topics that are presented and should be talked about by little people down below.

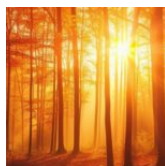
Therefore I advise people who are serious to read the works of authors such as Machiavelli. You'll be able to relate much of what you're seeing today to what he puts in his book because it's the same repetitive techniques over and over that you're witnessing today, only in a much grander, larger, coordinated worldwide scale and then you're less frightened of things which you understand. We're always afraid of that which we don't understand.

When you understand things the fear tends to dissipate and we should never be afraid or be allowed to be. You cannot live in fear. That's not living at all.

There's a hurried blurb between lots of phone calls and I hope you get something from it. Have a good weekend. From my dog Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 11:57 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#160**



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

on July 6th, 2007.

When you go over the history of all the events leading up to where we are, up to now, you will find tremendous planning went in to the creation of this particular era in which we're living—a time of changes. A time of change that would rock the world, eventually.

Back in the 1950's and '60's, and through the '70s, and I've got older books too—many of the authorized authors (that's why they're called authors) from the big think tanks; the big foundations that are all interconnected—you will find going back to the same capstone and the pyramid. They put out lots of books on their agenda and the creation of a new society. They were doing it before World War II, with the Royal Institute of International Affairs. After World War II, they stepped up the process, because they thought they could rush a society ahead even faster, the thinking that "everyone is so sick of war," which was true enough, that we'd all capitulate to a global government—which they like to call "governance" in their publications.

They wrote about the creation of a world of a new super-tribe. They brought top philosophers in to all their think tank meetings. They brought in ethnologists, zoologists and every other -ologists you can imagine, to give them histories and advice on how to create this world of the super-tribe. Since this particular system was being authorized from the top, like the old elite, it was quite natural that they look into the control factors of society, which they had to make sure would always work for them, as we go through the changes into this creation of a world super-tribe.

They're well aware of cultural clashes. They were well aware of the problems that mass migrations would cause with existing populations of different cultures. However, they thought that this was all worthwhile. It had to be done; therefore, they would do it. They'd speed up the process, they said, of "nature," a term used by the occult societies from the most ancient times. In other words, they'd try and predict where nature would take society over millions of years, and just speed up the process. The difference being that

they thought they could control the conflicts that would arise, and overcome them. Different methods of overcoming the conflicts were discussed heavily; and of course, terrorism (the oldest trick in the book) was thought to be very useful, because they knew from experience in previous empires: when there's no one else to fight, they look for enemies within; and they create this thing called "terrorism." Generally, they fund the terrorists—sometimes who were patsies, other times, they are psychopaths who work for them and know they won't be caught, but as long as some enemy is blamed or some other individual is blamed, then it fulfills its purpose of creating this fear amongst society. The society then looks to the government to help save them, and their governments are too happy to comply. It was all discussed.

They also talked about the control factors of military and police over society, because in such a phase, you have to pay a police force—a massive police force—very well. Give them a military type training, and you also have to have an actual military, as well. Within the super tribe that they talked about (the global super tribe), through cultural indoctrination, through standardized indoctrination at school (I'm talking about worldwide here), they would pull the types that they wanted from to create the new super-tribe military—the new brotherhood. It's all based on tribal instincts, when you understand the tribal instincts and how men will bond together in times of conflict; and the thing is that once they're on the roll and going, and they've been bloodied a few times, the bonding becomes incredibly strong and they see themselves as a different species, almost, from the general population.

After the Middle Ages, or at least after the Templar wars and the various escapades into the Middle East, (which have never really stopped, have they?) with the Crusades. They were roving bands of mercenaries and armies, as they were making their way back to the Middle East. They went through Europe pillaging, plundering and raping. Many of those top leaders became the knights of the day, and eventually became lords because of all the loot that they stole.

The reason that this worked in this fashion, as I say, is because the men were bonded. They'd lost contact with natural social interaction amongst the population, who saw themselves as a brotherhood apart; and this technique is actually used in the military, in peace time and war time. The first thing a recruiter is told is that "they're special now," special. They're not a member of the public. They're private; and their new family happens to be those around them. Families can only bond when they help each other out in times of crisis; and in the military, the person next to you and behind you and in front of you is ultimately responsible to an extent for your life, and you for them. That's how the technique works. It's very simple. Well understood, and it has been for thousands of years, at least.

Therefore, they talked about the creation of this super-army within the super-tribe, which would control society as we went through the massive changes. Even more recent studies of dictatorships have shown that the dictators themselves understood these sciences, because generally before a dictatorship begins, a revolution takes over and wins; and it dominates. There's a period of indoctrination that goes

on amongst the youth. When times are tough, it's the best time to recruit the youth into an army or a police force. Most of the young they recruit really couldn't make it very well above the average person in the lower classes; and yes, there are classes. Let's not kid ourselves here. Therefore, when they're given a chance to be special and to have certain powers over others, a person who feels generally helpless can become a problem to society—when they're given power and authority. They will generally do whatever they're told to the population they run over, regardless of the social norms amongst the society, which they're dominating and running.

Dictators know that they have to initially get the indoctrinations set up at school. We saw this with the Communist Youth Party, and how those particular ones who would turn their parents in. In fact, they'd kill their parents probably, a lot of them, if they were told. Completely different kind of indoctrination than the parents had, and these sciences are well understood.

The same happened before World War II when the Nazi Party created the Hitler Youth. Actually, it was modeled after the Communist Youth Party, and it was also modeled after, to an extent, even the Boy Scouts. There was a time in the early 1900's, from London initially, this movement began to get very young people at school, around the age of 12 or even younger, and put them in uniform for that which was to come—to get them used to wearing uniform and being uniformed. When you wear a uniform, you lose your personal identity. You become a mass-group-think person, an authorized mob. A disciplined mob, basically, that does what they're told by a leader. All are sciences, perfectly understood.

I spoke once to a man, who was in the Hitler Youth, and he was from Poland, originally, and he said something quite natural and truthful. He said he grew up in poverty. People forget so easily because they're told about it, especially the young, that the Great Depression didn't really end until World War II started, all over Europe and to a great extent, parts of the States and Canada. This particular fellow was brought up in a pretty average family at the bottom, and given his first set of new, not second hand (not used) clothing or as they say today "previously worn" (like the cars), "previously worn clothing." Therefore, he had tremendous admiration for these people who were concerned about him; because a society where everyone is scrabbling for a living, and quarrels break out between the families over money and all the rest of it, to come into a disciplined organization, which all tyrants know. A disciplined organization, which gives them time on an individual level too, and gives them a form of respect, they're sold. They're bought and sold. They're sold to the idea of the group and the ideals that are then instilled in them of the group. Once five to ten years of this have gone on, then you have a really hard-core indoctrinated group that become the military. A group, basically, you can't reason with because of their indoctrination and their complete loyalty to the uniform they wear. This technique is being used again.

I knew 20 years ago, when video games were being pushed on the youth, deliberately designed to be addictive (which they are), but more importantly, knowing that they'd been designed primarily for

military purposes to desensitize recruits from the natural instinct not to kill, it was to change them to kill automatically. That's what video games were designed for, initially; it was the military.

I knew 20 years ago that a generation would grow up, and when they were hitting 20, there'd be tremendous troubles, because then something had to happen. It was a deliberate exercise, pushed from the top, because believe you me, if the top didn't want a generation planned and planned to grow up desensitized to killing, then it wouldn't happen. If they wanted to turn it back for some strange reason to Victorian standards, they'd do so. That goes for everything in their culture; they would give you that culture. However, they could give a different culture, a culture where people are addicted to games. The incredible amount of time and hours in their life they spend on games, and all the time they're being conditioned. They were given the worst kinds of music, gradually deteriorating, to give almost a savage society. This was all intentional, because all of these things are part of culture creation and control, which the elite know. They have experts employed to study all of this, and they have for hundreds if not thousands of years. They don't allow anything to happen that could possibly make them lose control of society.

With the Hitler Youth and the Communist Youth, those youth who grew up after the particular revolution—whether it's a Hitler one, a Nazi revolution or the communist one—didn't know of a previous way of life. This was their time. Every child born thinks of their existence as their time; so, they had no idea of how things were. They had no idea that just a few years ago, people actually claimed they had rights. They had no idea that the average citizen had rights, and not only that—because of their indoctrination, they didn't care. Might becomes right. They're given their set of rules to go by. They're given a culture for them, the military super-tribe; and it happens so well, it's all designed by experts. The recruit doesn't really understand what's happening to them, but they will feel good about it, because it's designed to make the individual feel tremendously good about themselves.

The average recruit coming into the military by 2010, at 18 years old, will have been 9 years old when the Twin Trade Towers went down. He or she has been brought up with video games in a culture where the bonding process has been all but destroyed; and yet, everyone craves the bonding. That's why the military will give them that bonding—something again that all tyrants have always known. Children do crave a form of leadership, a purpose, and it's given to them by those who understand the science. Those recruits will not ever have known a time—and they certainly won't remember a time—before terrorism is the norm and police searches were the norm, or that there was such a thing (even though it was a con-game) called democracy, or anything else. It doesn't matter what it's called. They won't know and they won't be taught it either. Their time will be then—that is their now. Their superiors will give them their rules, and they will be unable to understand previous times and previous rules; it's all antique and antiquated to them.

It's been said many times, "You can take away a man's gods, but nature will conquer by finding new ones." In mass states, the leader can't help but be deified by the people. In a world mass state, this also will happen, because tremendous conflict and crisis (on a continuous basis) must be speeded up until it's an everyday occurrence, until the people are neurotic and living in fear for their savior to come. That's part of the reason that between ages or systems changes (or upgrades, you might call it) we've all kinds of religions coming to the fore, with a promise of salvation and saving from the worst of what's to come. This happens over and over, down through history, in all cultures, because when human reason reaches the end of its searches, it can't search any further for answers, it falls back on the unconscious part of the brain. Unconscious doesn't mean dead to the world. It means that's the big sea where all thoughts, all knowledge resides; all your dreams come from; all the things that you might not do in real life, in a dream, will come from. That's where it manifests from.

The American Indians with their Ghost Dance, believed and hoped in a sense of desperation that all the dead warriors from previous generations would all come back and help them, much like "Lord of the Rings" in the final episode, where the dead come back to fight the war and win. There's a Masonic meaning to that, of course, because the dead are the majority of public to the high occultists. They use the ordinary people to fight their wars, and they classify them as the dead.

All great dictatorships, at this particular stage, have used pictures or photographs or busts or images of their great leaders, which are placed all over the streets and towns and cities, to remind the people that the new substitute God is watching them. He will know their thoughts, even. In many dictatorship countries, they'd even put photographs on the entrance doors to hotels or to your apartment building. You'd see them everywhere you went: The Big Brother image and also great big pictures in the streets and high buildings. Today, it's the same technique, only they're using, and letting us know, too, that there are cameras everywhere. Same technique, you see, to make you feel tremendously small, observed by superiors who might even know your very thoughts. That's what they're striving to make you believe.

You don't change a formula when you know it works. That's why they will always use the same formulas, slightly varying in form, today it's technology, but it's the same symbology; because the State and the World State cannot gain total power, until it has isolated every individual from each other. That's the point of the mass state in a totalitarian structure. They want a system where the government employees can contact you directly, and no one else is standing in their way. Isolation of the individual is imperative for this purpose. That's why the children are being trained at school to go along with the group. Whatever the group does is authorized from the top. Whatever their political correctness is, at the time, is authorized from the top; and everyone in the group better agree, or you're isolated or shunned by the rest. You're an outcast. You're deviant from the rest, you see. We already saw this stage years ago, when they began talking about terrorists could be "loners", and good heavens, they might even be thinkers, as in "unique thinkers"; and we can't have that, can we?

The old religions served very, very well the power structure of an elite, all the way down through thousands of years into the feudal system. The feudal system really was always there; and no matter what happened, if the State or the church decided to burn you at the stake, there was always a priest there to comfort you on your way out, even though the priesthoods were authorizing it—the double-think again.

We saw the same thing in the Soviet system, and it also happened in the Communist Chinese system, which is still there. Both set up by the same powers from London and the U.S., New York and Washington, where they would take in what had been leaders, who'd fallen from grace, and put them on trial; show trials for the public. Always show trials and these people would confess to everything. Exactly the same way as George Orwell had it written down in his book "1984." They'd confess to the most ridiculous things in public; and the main thrust was how deviant they were. Deviant from the other side, you see, meaning they're not part of the group-think norm. That's what it's all coming down to, and that is why those who can still remember a few years ago when there was at least a semblance—at least the ritual of rights. We had to go through rituals of law et cetera to keep your rights at least, to see if you even had them, but they had to go through the formulas to please the public.

You'll find that most folk already have forgotten that phase. They don't remember much at all. That's why those people who do remember have a hard time communicating to those who don't. It's no different from a computer program that we constantly upgrade. It changes the program. It gets rid of the old and brings in the new; and people are overloaded today with just data. Streaming data from the trick of the elect (electricity), radio in the mornings, communications during the day, television and Internet at night. Data, data, data, but primarily the main data is coming from what we call "news." If it's not on the news—and you tell them something which should be self-evident, even if it's in front of their face—it can't be true, because the news would have told them. The news truly is doing their reasoning for them now, as Brzezinski said it would.

Religion, with all of its control factors, so well understood and so heavily used by those who understand, also has a downside for the controllers, which they always have been aware of, of course, and that is: If you gave a religion to the people with rules from a deity, a supra-mundane deity, then the people would have to decide whether to follow the rules of the State or the rules of their deity; and that could cause conflict and problems. That is why: when you come down to a scientific World State, where science becomes the deity and the scientist the new priesthood, the fear of God is replaced by the fear and terror of the State.

When Aldous Huxley gave his speech at Berkeley University, in the '60's, on the scientific dictatorship, when he mentioned that he saw "no reason why a scientifically led dictatorship could not last forever," he was well informed. He understood the sciences that go in to the creation of a culture in the

preparatory stages to make this happen. He knew because he was involved. He was one of the many professors and experts involved in this. He had access to all of the studies and the archives of previous times; the formulas; the psychology of it all, the sociology of it all. He knew that with the preparations that were already underway in his day, as they broke society down from the old culture with the hippy movement—the rock and roll, the drugs, the “free love,” as it was coined. The term was coined by H.G. Wells in one of his first books, in the late 1800’s, when he worked for the same institutions. Huxley knew that this could be pulled off, because you must break from the old to grab the new. Those ones will accept more and their children can accept a lot more too, especially in a society where they knew they were creating the breakdown of the family unit. When there’s no family unit, then you’re isolated and the state becomes more powerful.

Most people go through their lives and their thoughts really are not their own. They might have their own reactions to circumstances within their lives, but their core beliefs and understandings are not their own. They’re projected and marketed into them, all their lives, and they don’t know. Just as they used the morality plays of the Middle Ages, where traveling troops went from city-state to city-state with a charter from the king (they were licensed, in other words), they couldn’t come up with new plays outside of the Bible. The king, of course, wanted the people to just get the laws, you see, of the front man—this God that really was to save the king himself and retain his powers on Earth. Morality plays were performed monotonously for centuries.

People mimic what they see. The young definitely do—watch any of the youth and watch any youngster at two or three years of age and some music comes on, you see them dancing away if the television is on, as they dance on television. They’ll try and emulate whatever kind of dance they see, no matter how silly it is, they’ll try and do it. It’s mimicry. They grow up mimicking and copying and adapting, never really deciding, because they have a limited quantity to decide from. It doesn’t occur to them that that’s the purpose of the culture they live in—to give them limitations on choices of everything, even when they think they’re getting more. There’s no such thing as new when it comes to the culture creation industry. It goes back, and it’s recorded as far back as the days of Plato: Music, drama, the arts, the performing arts, literature. All of these things give you the culture you live in and the thoughts and whatever religion is prevalent.

As far back as the 1800’s, when they brought out Theosophy, it was authorized to be there; and Blavatsky, the dramatist, was put out to spearhead it. They knew it would take a good 100 years for it to take off. It was the start, you see, of a new religion, because they always give you new religion for a new era. Theosophy was meant to eventually, she said herself, “blend the religions of the East with the West, and eventually to cross spirit with science.” Science was a big part of this. Science could, eventually, and they knew it then—these people don’t live in hope. They know things because they have a lot of inventions, way ahead of what the public is ever told about at the time. That’s how you truly maintain power.

However, she knew that science would take over to an extent the role of religion. That's why the sciences today can pretty well recreate anything or simulate anything that used to be mentioned in religion or religious experiences, or even the effects of possession or poltergeists. That's why I say, even if you experience them, you have to check out: is this a little test that's being done on you? Because lo and behold, the powers that be have admitted that they've used individuals, in all societies, as guinea pigs, without their knowledge, to test a lot of this equipment over many years. They can literally direct a thought right into your head, or perhaps a vision. They can also alter the mood of any individual or whole nations of individuals, by putting secondary signals along a carrier signal, such as HAARP, and altering the frequency up or down a little bit, to make you happy or depressed or even stuporous or tired. Powers of the air, eh?

Getting back to the original point I was making at the beginning of the talk, to do with the youth growing up not knowing of the immediately preceding culture and the norms that existed at that time. They take everything as normal, from birth really. Everything is normal that they're born into. It must be normal, it's here; and they're all doing the same thing, so it has to be normal; and that's how simple it is. They have no remembrance of anything else, especially when their education has deliberately pulled all the relevant data to do with conflicts or rights of the peoples, or anything like that from the history books, as John Dewey a long, long time ago said they would. That was their goal. Therefore, you have a naïve population growing up thinking it's always kind of been this way somehow. That's about as far as the average youngster will think.

Rumsfeld, when asked, and others of the top clique (the front men that we see), when asked also said the same thing, that this might be a war of 100 years. 100 years war—where have we heard that before? It has connotations of something that's happened before, doesn't it? The 100 years war vastly changed society, incredibly so, turned it upside down. You have this military class, this feudal system emerging from the end of it, with its plunder and its booty and a subjugated population. They know what they're doing, at the top. The end justifies the means; and any means will be used to bring this off. That's the sad part of it. They have politics in their hands; science in their hands; technology; all weaponries, including the invisible ones, and even ones with the mind. Not a pretty picture.

Don't look, like the American Indians did, for the supernatural intervention of a return of ancestors to help you win this. Don't look for the lone cowboy riding into town to do it all for you. It's just, as I say, the same as nature. You can't take the gods away without it popping up again. The nature of man has been always to look for someone to do it for him, a messiah.

The mass-man will always reformulate into the mass-man, yet society truly is about the individual. When individual rights go, there are no rights, at all. That means that you often have not just the rights,

but the necessity of disagreeing with others without conflict. It's always meant, down through the ages, that you must be weary of the tendencies in society for evil to try and conquer.

If we were to go through even a 50 years war, the generations that would grow up thinking it's all quite natural to have guys in storm troopers clothing (the SS) wearing balaclava black ski masks, which used to be used by criminals—now it's supposedly the good guys that are using them to hide their faces from the public. Wrong is right. Right is wrong. Everything can be turned right around, and most folk will adapt without noticing. Isn't that amazing?

They used to call a criminal "a hood" because they'd wear a hood or a mask. Now our saviors in black executioner colored clothing are going to save us. That's a very ominous sign; and since they've been brought up with these video games—look at the characters in the video games. What is a video game? What is it?

Like the old coding of the Vikings, who were the "six kings;" VI, VI-king, in Roman numerology, laid up their empire for the future. VI: vi-deo (deo=god), the sixth god. It's always the same thing. It's hidden down through the ages, but it's an impersonalized one, because the characters on the video are not even real, yet the youngsters relate to them—this impersonal, soulless object; and they want to become like that. We should think about that. There's no personalities in these manufactured characters. It's very dangerous because you'll end up with an army as robotic as the characters on the screen, in the game, devoid of all human natural empathy and characteristics.

Being human, of course, we want to see everything happen in our own lifetime. We want immediate results, yet we've got to understand that this has been going on for a long time. This whole preparatory stage, in fact, was happening before any of us were born; and yet, I admit and I know we're almost at "the end of the line," as they say. The time for passing information on to generation to generation is almost over; and yet, it's the change within the individual that causes the changes in other individuals, instead of sitting back and waiting for something else to do it for you. It's like throwing a pebble into a pond and watching the ripples spread. Each person can affect those around them, including parents to their children; and they go off to university with other ideas, and might ask questions of the teacher, and might even argue with the teacher and present some facts that can't be repudiated.

It's always with the individual, with lots of little stones, each one causing ripples, until all those ripples start connecting. That's how you change society; and I know time is against us, but it still can be done, if there's enough will there to do it by those who are willing to cause a ripple, rather than going along with the crowd to be accepted and being a robot saying robotic things to keep some form of societal peace, because we're running out of it. We're at a time when we're not going to be allowed any peace.

We have to look at our own natures and accept that no one in the world is perfect. We all have our traits and characteristics, our temptations. If you look around you within the society, which is broken, the people at the bottom try to emulate those at the top, in their own personal lives, by domination through various techniques. Everyone at the bottom is dominated by those who rule the money system. That can happen at the bottom too, with whoever holds the purse. It can be dominated by anger, which makes most folk back off. Anger is a form of controlling others, especially wild displays of it.

When those at the top display their fury and anger at the public, all hell will break loose. Hitler himself said that if the German people were not fit enough (by his Darwinist theories)—if they weren't fit enough to dominate the rest of the world, then they weren't fit to survive, and hence he took the whole of Germany down with him before he took himself; and even that's debatable.

It's also prevalent right down the strata, from the guy at the top or the boss man, to those guys who question you for ID cards, who want to inspect your cars or whatever else, to make you feel and know—to make you know, really, that you have no rights. You are nothing. You're a social insurance number on a list, subject number so-and-so. They don't want you looking them in the eyes, because, well, that's animal behavior, you see, and that's a threat to them. You're challenging their authority by looking at something that's superior in the eyes. This was the norm.

I don't know if people know this. Right up through Voltaire, up through King George's time and beyond, it was tremendously impertinent, a taboo with consequences if you looked a king in the eyes. You should see the movie "The Madness of King George," based on fact and the histories of the time; you'll see that there.

Special forces are trained that if they get captured, never to look their interrogators in the eyes. Interrogators get off on power, and they get animalistically angry if you look at them in the eye and challenge their authority by a look; and yet, these characters at the top talk about how evolved we are, as they use the same techniques that have been used for thousands of years and have the same instincts and traits. The citizenry too, the citizens will also turn each other in during conflicts, just like they did with the witch trials in Salem, where each one diverts the attention to a neighbor, who then points to another neighbor in the hope that the judge's eyes will leave them, and look at the one they're pointing to. This is the fear product that sets in and is produced by terror of inquisition.

If this is allowed to become the norm, at this stage of scientific development, then it's game over for everyone, because once a generation grows up from scratch in a world where anti-terrorism and searches and inquisitions happens to be the norm, there's nothing to compare the reality to. There's no history. No experience to compare it to remotely, in fact, and it becomes worse, which the elite know and all the think tanks and all their courtesans at the court know. There's nothing new in this technique,

except the amount of sciences they're now using on the public, from aerial spraying (in silence, they won't talk about it) to inoculations, to altering your food, to putting fluoride in your water, and the list goes on and on, all for control purposes to lower the IQ and to destroy individual thinking processes. That's the sad news, and that's the bad news.

I don't say, "don't worry about it. Sit back and God will protect you." They always say that God helps those who help themselves. Why would a deity give you all the abilities you have, and then save you because you won't use them?

Those things which affect societies and alter the courses of societies come from individuals. The majority are never mentioned in history books. That's another trick of indoctrination, to give you always certain people and famous names until you disregard anyone else that talks, unless they also become famous. The star syndrome, and that's why they gave you "stars in your eyes," the expert society.

Individuals pass on information. Individuals alter the lives of those around them. They stay in the memories of those they affect. That's what it's all about; and it better be fast, and the ripples must start, and the demands be made. Demands that those who wish authority over the rest of the public, from your local council to a school board, right up to the very top, including the United Nations that always shouts about democracy; and yet, the U.N. wasn't elected by the public of any country. We must demand that they are tested for their psychopathic traits and their will for power and domination and corruption.

We must also demand to know what organizations they belong to—all the international ones. Why should they run for anything local, national or otherwise—if they're already pledged and have given their allegiance, by oaths, to internationalism? Not just internationalism, but a particular totalitarian brand of it. We must demand to know what "societies with secrets" (as they like to call themselves) they belong to, because those who are supposed to work in the open, for the people, cannot be allowed to hold secrets from the people.

We should all stop pretending that because we can buy as much plastic credit card bought toys and goodies in a time of glut—which is also deliberate—that everything is okay. The day will come when that will stop, and you won't buy your little rewards; and then what do you fall back on? We've got to stop and break the silence. THE SILENCE MUST BE BROKEN NOW.

Sorry for the tired blurb. It's been a hectic, hectic week, and so from Hamish the dog and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

And by does the time fly, eh? It's flying away when you're having fun, and even when you're not having fun. So many things happening, which in a sense distract us from the very big picture that's always going around (or is going on around us, I should say), but so many incidences of the data which fill up our lives. I used to think about this when I was pretty young—all the data, incredible amounts of data, that my parents absorbed too, from newspapers and television and radio, interspersed with all the fads that they were given to pick up and run with, which is marketed to them, really, by the same media that gives you what is supposed to be relevant information.

I can remember when the hula-hoop became fashionable for my parents' age group. I was really small at the time, and I'm watching them buying these plastic tubes, really. That's all they were, was cheap plastic tubing with a little wooden dowel in them to keep the ends together. It was marketed via the media that was going all out for the "pop" and the "rock" revolution, to make things trendy. Roller skates became trendy again, and hula-hoops. You watch your parents, and everybody else's parents, waddling these rings around their waists, trying to keep them up, and laughing. I thought, "That's a strange way of happiness." I used to run off into the forest and climb trees and things, and fall out of them, and that seemed more natural to me. You didn't have to buy anything to do it. However, that was the same age as they were targeting the age groups, as they always do.

Every generation gets targeted by the marketers. Remember, Bertrand Russell talked about the necessity of bringing in the big marketing organizations to be of use to condition the mindsets of the whole world, towards a particular controlled agenda, and sure enough, they went at it right away. I don't think he invented the idea. It was on the go before he came along I'm sure; but it certainly was more sophisticated in his day, with the advent of radio, television and so on. They marketed "The Twist," the silly dance called "The Twist," by making it a hit record. "Do The Twist again," with Chubby Checkers, I think it was, and I watched all these parents go wild doing these silly dances. I knew then that it wasn't really normal.

What struck me is, why they'd adopt what they saw being done on television, and yet, that is exactly the technique. It's so simple. It's been used since before the days of Plato, but Plato certainly wrote about it. The public, who witness entertainment, mimic what they see. They mimic; they copy what they see. Simple technique, especially when it's made, presented, in almost a circus type fashion, the hype, the almost a happy hysteria presentation.

The same technique works, of course, in big rock bands. You don't see so much anymore, but you'd see crowds go wild with hysteria, as the bands would sing. In fact, often you couldn't hear them singing at all. You couldn't make the words out. You just heard the feedback from the cranked up amps and the screaming of the crowds. A circus type atmosphere that creates a type of hysteria is very good for promoting particular suggestions into people.

Sure enough, as I say, shortly the hula-hoop fad was over, when they bought their second or third one, because they all broke. The cheap plastic, it would sort of bend and get a little kink in it, and you couldn't get it out. They all ended up in the dump, until they gave you the next fad and the next fad, and then they brought out even hipsters for men. Hipsters pants were pants that literally sat on your hips. Men don't have much of a hip, so it wasn't the best thing to buy, because they tended to sort of drop your pants rather quickly when you least expected it, so that didn't last too long. Then they had the bell-bottom pants, with the best name brands. That was a big thing, too. It was the beginning of the name brands, with the big patches advertising them (who made them). That became the snob appeal, you see. Ever since then, we've been on a roll from one thing to the next, because the fashion industry works, as Plato said, "in conjunction with the drama and the music industry." It always has. It's all part of "culture creation."

In the Victorian and the Edwardian days, it was still important to keep family units together, since most of them were workers. They were bringing up the next generation of workers and soldiers, for the British Empire and everybody else's empire. It depends on what country you're in. They promoted, basically, the family unit; that was very important. They didn't push promiscuity, at all. In fact, they came down on it and condemned it. They made sure that women wore long dresses and behaved in a certain fashion. Then of course, when the family unit was to be destroyed, because the system was moving on to the next post-industrial era, then they decided to take down the family. Most of skirt disappeared for a while, when they brought in the mini-skirt; and we've been on a roll since. Fashion is a very important part of culture creation, as is music and drama.

Each age group tends to think that all of the things that are there in their lifetime, and develop in their lifetime, are spontaneous. That's what you're taught to think, but nothing is so further from the truth. Everything is planned, like a huge business plan, way in advance with experts, and it was done so with think tanks in the 1800's, just as much as today. They looked ahead to the future. They had whole think tanks of economists working for the big corporations, based in London, and part of the whole investment procedure was to look at the society that would develop, and that they wanted to develop, over the next hundred or more years. That has never changed.

We tend to think that, by listening to the media, we're just stumbling through time, and parliaments and politicians just deal with issues as they arrive at them, and debate them, and come up with the solutions,

and nothing is further from the truth. Nothing is further from the truth. When big changes occur, you always have a form of chaos. You have the spin-offs, the side effects of a dysfunctional society, as they try to mimic the previous generation's society, which no longer works. It no longer works because those who control the system have indoctrinated both male and female to be antagonistic towards each other. IT'S TAUGHT IN SCHOOL THAT WAY, TOO.

They started with the women, first of all, and worked on them. They promoted the female, through all the television ads, beer commercials, all the comedies and all the rest of it, as some kind of sex object—selling beer with a tiny mini-skirt, luscious body, and she's not really a person; she's just something a guy wants. They DEPERSONALIZED the female in the mind of the male.

In the mind of the female, the guy is just a low kind of beast who wants sex and booze and sport. That's the system that's been developed. However, even that be so, everyone is looking for a partner, a mate, and they're trying to emulate previous generations, and it's completely dysfunctional. It doesn't work, because of the indoctrinations and the use of terminology, which further reinforces the disruptions—that's part of psycholinguistics.

We also see all the school shootings that have been going on. It's becoming almost a fad, and always a couple of years later, they come out with more details. They wait for a couple of years before the "unwashed masses" get more of the truth, because there's always a benefit to government's agendas with these shootings. Part of it is more control. Oh, "see you live in an unsafe society. In fact, you yourself cannot be trusted. You might go berserk. You need to be monitored, watched, tested." Remember that President Bush wants every American eventually to be tested, psychologically, by the experts, who will come up with all kinds of theories to fit you into. If they can't fit you into one, they'll make a new theory just for you.

I've been looking at a few of the science websites, to do with the shooting. It's interesting, the way they phrase things, because this is the standard way (the one I'm about to read), how they phrase things. They condense it down into sort of tin of soup, condensed soup fashion. They take all the bulk out of it, knowing that most people, most lay people, read just the overview that's minus all the relevant details, and that's how you're left with an impression in your mind.

This one is from Physorg.com, and this states here: This is from April 22, 2007.

"Scientists look to disrupt the brain chemistry of violence."

Alan: Before I start, I'll give you my little preamble. Psychiatry is a new supposed science. It's been on the go, really, for a hundred years, in any form of pretense of a science. They are tremendously good in psychiatry at diagnosing (putting you into a category of illness). They can describe symptoms, and signs and symptoms of a particular type of illness, and all they are, are categories to familiarize each other with a vocabulary, by the use of a vocabulary, so they can say, "This is schizophrenia. This is manic depression." They call it "bipolar disorder" and so on. These are what they call "psychotic illnesses". Psychotic illnesses differ from neurotic illnesses, in that the psychotic behaves oddly, but doesn't know that they're doing it. They think they're fine. They have no insight into themselves, and how they're behaving.

A neurotic tends to know there's something wrong with them, but they don't know what it is. That's the big split there, between the two categories. Psychiatry has looked, since its beginning, for self-importance. To build it up into a science and make it credible, they put more propaganda out there than most sciences. All sciences do put tremendous propaganda out, to basically get credence from the public. They want to be raised above the public into a profession, a professional science. Therefore, they give lots of propaganda and very high-sounding phrases out, in terms of the public, to impress you, and also to make you feel very silly and profane, basically, by the terms and terminology they use.

That's the first thing you do, in a science, is create your own vocabulary. You make it an "in thing" for those who are part of your "degreed" group, because everything in this world is based on a Masonic system. That's why you get a degree in school.

Since the beginning of psychiatry, they come up with all these theories of how to predict things and how to prevent things. This idea of getting more and more power over the people is not new. They've been at this since its beginning. In fact, at the beginning of the psychiatric era, psychiatry has been a 'right arm' of the eugenics movement. The top psychiatrists, the first psychiatrists, were generally members of the World Eugenics Society.

It says here:

"Scientists look to disrupt the brain chemistry of violence."

Alan: That's with the usual PR.

"Strides in understanding human brain chemistry and genetics are giving scientists hope they may be able to defuse violent behavior to avoid tragedies like last week's university massacre in Virginia, neurologists say."

"The shooter, a 23-year-old South Korean..."

Alan: Which is 32 backwards, by the way, for Masons.

"...who had lived in the United States since he was a child, killed 32 people before committing suicide, in the deadliest school shooting in US history. "There is no doubt in my mind that if we could have examined his brain (the killer at Virginia Tech) we would have found anomalies, and we would have been able to suggest for him to get therapies," said Dr. Allan Siegel, a neurologist and researcher at the University of Medicine of New Jersey."

Alan: That's your typical statement from these guys who want more power over the public. They've been cutting brains apart for a long, long time, coming up with all kinds of theories. "My goodness, is that a little lesion there?" and then 10,000 of them will debate it, and come up with 10,000 different reasons and disagreements. They keep pulling the same thing out of the bag, the same rabbits out of the bag. It's because they want power over the people, to be able to create this world where everyone is studied and given the clearance stamp. You'll be approved to get into the workforce, as the agenda stated a long time ago. You would have your stamp of approval.

Isn't it interesting, the big thing that came out in the '50's, really primarily from Hollywood, once again, was suddenly every star in Hollywood had a therapist. It was the "in thing." Everybody had to have a personal therapist to talk things over with. Before, it was your rabbi or your priest or whoever, and now it suddenly became your therapist, a professional. If you really want to know the story of the professionals, you should listen to Woody Allen and all his stories about them, because he was addicted to them for years, until he really understood that they were no better off than he was, as far as a healthy mind went, whatever that is.

And therapist is "the rapist." Think about it. What is someone who rapes your mind? A "the-rapist", the rapist.

"...a neurologist and researcher at the University of Medicine of New Jersey. "We might have been able to avoid this if he had been treated properly in the hospital setting," Siegel told AFP."

Alan: Which again is a big joke, because to get treated properly, he'd have to be really somehow be uniquely diagnosed as being a potential berserker, as this guy became. They don't have these sciences, we're told—yet. God help us, if they ever get the right to diagnose us, into all these different categories, when we're children. That's what they're after.

Here they go, with the usual PR:

“Clinical research as well as animal testing, particularly on cats, over some 40 years has shown that there are specific zones in the brain linked to aggression and violence, he said.”

Alan: That is true. Every species has the same part in the brain that controls your ability for self-preservation. We have that built into us, from a mouse to a human to an elephant. Everything has it. However, here’s how they word it here, as though this was something special they’ve found out. We all have it. That’s why we’re still here and alive today (the species). Every species wants to survive, and the ability to put on aggression, when required, is a survival instinct. You see it’s necessary. Here they rehash all the old stuff they know.

“The front region of the brain, or the prefrontal cortex, including the limbic system, appears to play an important role in violent behavior, according to the neurologist.”

Alan: That’s where, as I say, everything is located. The limbic system is where all the amazing things you could be capable of, and you might have in your dreams, but don’t do in reality, occur. That’s where your sexual drives, everything, is located, and your “fight or flight” syndrome (systems). Everything for self-survival, self-preservation and perpetuation of the species is basically in that area.

Then it goes on to say:

“The killer Charles Whitman, who gunned down 16 people at the University of Texas in the 1960’s, was found to have a tumor in the temporal lobe in the region of the limbic system, he said.”

Alan: See, they’re still looking for physical causes for all these things.

“The link between the prefrontal cortex and violence was first revealed in 1848 in the case of a railroad worker...”

Alan: This is standard psychiatric textbook stuff. (Phineas Gage.) Phineas Gage was a railroad worker, who, while he was knocking some spikes on a stick of dynamite, it blew a spike right up through the bottom of his jaw, up through the top of his head. It was extracted and he survived a few years, but he became very base. They always bring up the same one, even though the ancient people, who used to stab each other with spears and hit each other with axes, knew the same thing, thousands of years ago. Anyway, this is standard psychiatric, obviously textbook.

" Phineas Gage, whose skull was impaled by an iron rod in an explosion damaging the front part of his brain. Gage survived the accident but his behavior radically changed, with his formerly respectful, sensitive manner replaced by an impulsive and aggressive personality. Medical cases since have linked violent tendencies to damage to the front part of the brain, Siegel said."

Alan: The opposite is also true. A lot of people have also had accidents to the frontal part (the frontal cortex of the brain), who haven't had this kind of odd, violent, nasty behavior occur. So you see, they can really mislead people by simple statements from the experts, not so much by telling you something, but by withholding other information.

"A recent study shows children who suffer injury to the prefrontal cortex before age seven developed abnormal behavior, characterized by an inability to control their frustration, anger and aggression, according to an article in the journal Neuroscience."

Alan: There's no name attached to this little blurb, this little paragraph here. That's how they get impressions over to you. It's almost a filler part.

"A recent study shows children who suffer injury to the prefrontal cortex..."

Alan: It doesn't say which study.

"...before age seven developed abnormal behavior, characterized by an inability to control their frustration, anger and aggression, according to an article in the journal Neuroscience. Neurologists believe the frontal region regulates and controls aggression and violent impulses."

Alan: It's the same again.

"A brain imaging study of 41 murderers..."

Alan: Why 41?

"...found evidence that in most cases the prefrontal cortex as well as some deeper brain areas, including the amygdala, functioned abnormally, researchers wrote in the Neuroscience article."

Alan: You'd have to do a blind study, meaning you'd also have to do people with the same, who didn't become murders, and compare them. That's how you do things. You compare them all. I'd like to see

some of the elite's brains. Wouldn't you like to see some of that and see what's wrong with that? Maybe guys like Lord Bertrand Russell or the Darwin family group, but they won't let us have access to that information.

"In the case of the Virginia Tech gunman, a medical investigation would also have to examine if he suffered a deficiency in his serotonin system, said Klaus Miczek, a neuroscientist at Tufts University."

Alan: That's the "in thing" today. That's the greatest theory now. You see they go from fad to fad. In the medical profession and the psychiatric profession, and even the herbal industry, it's the same thing. They go from one fad to the next fad, to the next fad; and that's a fact, if you check your history of these so-called "professions". They're tremendously addicted to fads. They have theories that last for a while, and they're taught, and you pass and get your Master's and all your degrees and stuff. Then 10 to 20 years later, they change the theory and replace it with something else, and that's now the gospel truth, until the next gospel truth comes along; and you have one fad after another.

What's interesting also, is here they are with this careless blurb here, trying to say that it could be a deficiency in the serotonin system, which as I say, is the "in theory" right now, you see. It's one of the "in theories;" and you make a lot of money off these theories, because scientists live on grants. They're given lots of grants, and so they have to come out with results, for the money they're spending, to the guys that are giving the money. They come out with all these theories, and that's the big in thing right now.

I noticed in the comment section here, someone does have a bit of the truth here. Someone replied to this talk.

He said:

"If I'm not mistaken, most if not all of the recent mass killers were on selective serotonin reuptake and inhibiting medications. There's a known connection between these medications and violent behavior towards self and others."

Alan: That's quite correct. There's the other side, from someone that has written about this, but it's not an actual blurb itself. They're actually pushing these drugs in the blurb, which is natural because the last people who are willing to accept anything when they're doing wrong, will be the psychiatric profession, who dish out all these drugs for the big companies. We know that, for instance, Prozac and all the offshoots of Prozac, now that it's got a bad name. They've got all these other Prozac types with different names. They just changed the molecules around a little bit and call it something else. They've found that people who are on these are having violent outbursts, and often blackouts, and they can't remember.

Then at the bottom of this article, here's another bit of misleading information:

"A number of drugs have proved effective in controlling violent impulses by compensating for serotonin deficiencies, said Siegel..."

Alan: Siegel is obviously well in with all the drug companies that are pushing these serotonin type drugs, replacement drugs.

It says:

"...citing Prozac and lithium used also to treat schizophrenia."

Alan: Lithium has traditionally been used for manic depression (bipolar depression), not schizophrenia. But who's quibbling about details, eh? That's the kind of stuff they dish out to the public, and that's what leaves impressions within the public's minds, that kind of disinformation or parts of information. You can't get an informed opinion on something unless you have all the facts, and what we always get are selective facts to leave you with a false opinion (impression). That's how simply it's done.

What is true is that even with the Columbine High School shootings, pretty well every one of them in fact, they were known to the police beforehand. We know that they had been on drugs or were on drugs, at the time, from psychiatrists. We know they love to take pictures on video and put it on the Internet, with guns in their hands pointing at cameras. That's traditional with them, so all the police forces in the countries know what they're up to.

We know that school therapists ("the rapists" again), knew about all their impulses and problems, and it's no surprise when they eventually do what they do. Who knows how they've been conditioned to be triggered to do what they do? We talk about mind control as existing only in certain movies. But no, the movies show us that mind control actually does exist. It's not a new science, by any means, at all. These are very perfected sciences, in fact.

It's interesting that when they want an agenda fulfilled, someone will go on the rampage and fulfill the agenda, so that laws can be passed from governments. We saw it happen in Canada and it's happening in the United States, and they're using the sovietized system of collective punishment on populations. If one person commits a crime using a weapon of some kind, then they ban it for everyone. That's basically how it works in the sovietized system, which we now have here. They just don't call it the "sovietized system." They don't mention the communistic system. They use other terms for it, so we don't connect it. However, that's exactly what it is.

If we use that kind of logic (which they might one day with cars), if one person loses control of a vehicle, they could ban all vehicles. It's the same logic, you see. We're all potentially guilty, before you actually commit a crime. It's a pre-arrest type of mentality; this is also where they're going. They want the ability to predict what you're going to do next. They want to know you so well, that they'll know you better. They'll be able to predict your movements. What will you do next? They want you to be predictable, because in a totally controlled system, and I mean "totally controlled system," everyone must be predictable to the ruling authorities.

Before I go on to the next piece, I'd like to thank those people, and there's a few, who have sent donations, and I'm going to try and get the time to get back to them. It's hard at the moment, because I'm dealing with a new site, the set-up of it (for the European site) and the various translators. There's a lot of work involved at the moment, and I'm way behind in mail and email too, and as I say, I hope I will get around to it all. I do know whom everyone is who writes to me. I know the few who have sent donations. I know who they are and I thank you very much, because this is really keeping it going. There are expenses involved, never mind the time.

The time is really what I'm short of, because it's a lot of work to deal with, a kind of a one man band, when you're playing the drums between your knees and the guitar in the front and the cymbals attached to your elbows. You're keeping it all going, and however, I will keep it going as long as I can, to get the information out, for as long as I can, and push it as far as I go. I will try and get back to those who have been kind enough to put forth a donation. It's not that I forget or take it callously or carelessly. It's just that I'm overwhelmed with work right now, and I've got to start cutting wood, shortly, to get all seasoned up for the next winter. That's my next big project to try and fit in between everything else. I'd like to get it cut before it's mid-summer, because mid-summer is so warm. It's kind of crazy time for that kind of heavy, heavy work, never mind the mosquitoes that love to get into you, while you're sweating away there at cutting trees.

I don't often get letters of complaint, once in a while I do, maybe a handful, maybe five maximum over the years, and you know who each one is. They use different names, but you can tell by the complaints and their style that it's the same people. I got this funny one the other day there. He's written to me a couple of times about Africa, and how my views on Africa are all warped, and how it's prospering and doing really well. It's probably someone, obviously, who's getting a grant from the United Nations; and he threatened me. He said, "I reported you to the American Congress and the United Nations." I just wanted to tell him, that's fine, because I've had congressmen send off for my books and the United Nations got my books last year. They sent for them, and they paid for it too. So they know all about me. I'm just letting you know, so you can go off and rant elsewhere.

This last little while I've also been communicating with a woman, who has for the last two or three weeks, been helping put up all the sites after I put up the main ones. She has a nerd and I get to know everyone who is helping me get this information out. You get to know them pretty well, because people who come forward to help are extraordinary to begin with. They might not think so themselves, but they are extraordinary. They do come forth; they give you time and put some effort and work into getting this information out, because they believe and they know it's important that others know more of the reality that exists around them, and within them, what has shaped them themselves. They also want to prevent all the mishaps that we've lived through from occurring with subsequent generations. It's time that this was stopped—this manipulation, this mass manipulation and mass mind control

The woman who has been helping me with the sites has been taking care of her father, who was ill for years with chronic skeletal problems. Only a couple of weeks ago, he was diagnosed ultimately with cancer, a sarcoma, that was all through his body. She went through the whole process of seeing him in his bed, doing all the daily hygiene, turning him every couple of hours. We were in frequent communication over the days, as he died just the other day, and she certainly did give him good care. I know that. And he died, seemingly without tremendous pain.

It was hard work for her, because turning someone every couple of hours and propping them up and so on, and being on call in the same house to make sure that you give the medications at the right time, and getting a couple of hours of sleep at a time, is very, very trying. So I commend her for what she did, and it takes me to the next part of how we begin to appreciate life more by being involved in these entrances and exits from life.

Not so long ago, families took care of their own and everyone chipped in. Even the youngest would chip in. This tended to bond them together and to give them an appreciation for each other. An appreciation, which would override the impulses we have once in a while to get angry at each other, because in the back of your mind, death is real. It's only after people die that you have the wish, and wish back if you could have it all over again, all the silly little things that you exchanged between each other at times had never happened, certainly in the way that they happened.

We live in an age of nihilism, an induced nihilism, a part of the side effect of the breakup of the family unit, which was essential for this next part of the "New World Order," as Bush Senior said. No one complained that he was making out a conspiracy theory when he stated it on national television.

The family unit had to go, obviously; so people don't appreciate each other anymore. Life is cheap now. It's become so cheap and very artificial, so remote from reality. It's the dream of Plato, when he talked about the beehives that would bring about the Republic, the utopia of the elite, because in a city type system, which is all artificial from top to bottom, you can alter the culture. Culture is plastic. It's fluid. You

can alter it. Right is wrong. Wrong is right. It's whatever they say so, at the time, that becomes the norm. We have seen the devaluation of life go on for a long time, until we're now we're selling body parts like pounds of flesh at a butcher shop. Fetuses go on sale and the spinal columns go on sale for \$5,000, in good condition.

The dead are taken care of in hospitals before they die, and all you have to do is visit them once in a while. They're cleaned up, propped up, drugged, and you leave them some flowers or some fruit they can't eat, and walk out again at the end of the visiting hour. Then they're dead. The undertaker takes care of things. You don't have to deal with anything. You just pop into see old so and so, all dressed up in the best suit in a casket, for about an hour, and then it's over. It's all made so hygienic and sterile. There's no care involved. All we have is a sort of fuzzy recollection afterwards of what transpired.

Whereas when you're involved with a person, you go through milestones yourself. Milestones begin when you're born, from when you say "dada" or "mama." (I guess dada's out of the picture now in single parent families.) That's one milestone, and you go through different milestones as you grow up. When people die, you tend to see a bit of yourself go with them, and also a gradual acceptance comes that life isn't so cheap after all, that life itself is precious. When you understand that life is precious, then you stop treating each other quite so bitterly, with petty jealousies and anger, and conditioned responses to each other, that siblings often have. Even years later, they fall back into patterns of dominance and they attempt to dominate, and the petty little things that occur.

Yet personally, if you take it personally, the death of a person, especially a parent, you do reflect over your own life. It brings mortality closer to you. You realize that as you saw them, you are becoming. Children have a hard time, almost impossible time, of imagining death for themselves, personally. It's a remote thing that happens to others. That's how it is, even getting old. I can remember thinking someone at 30 was old, or even 20, until you hit that age yourself, and say, "My goodness, what happened to the time?" Then you look back and you say, "I don't want to remember all the things that happened during that time."

However, these are the milestones we go through. People who die and who are dying change too, when they know they're dying. We all have the personas we project outwardly. It's never the same as the one that the people who watch us and see us see. It's always different, because we all have a little shield to protect us from being vulnerable, because it certainly can be a cruel world out there, too. Yet when someone knows they're dying, all the little things they used to be obsessed about disappear. The things that had to be in their place, in the right place or put back, and so on, disappear. They don't talk about those things that they own. It doesn't matter anymore. If anything, their thoughts are on things which influenced them, people who influenced them—their friends, some of whom they've never seen for many

years, because that's what life's about. It's not what we have or what we accumulate. We can all accumulate, no matter what class level we live in.

It's the people who affect us that come back to us in our minds at certain times. That's what's important. In fact, that's all that's important. It's something we've lost. We're lost because we are brought up in a commercialized world, where happiness is the next bar of soap, as some nude woman scrubs herself in the bathtub on the television set, or the next toothpaste, or whatever it is they're pushing. There's nothing further from the truth, because some kindness at times, and some opening up of true communication between person to person, can imbed itself in the mind or the minds of those who exchange thoughts and ideas, not simply exchanging data that's been downloaded into them.

Normal people have been blunted emotionally by the system they've grown up in. Their emotions are still there. They can't express them. They're not sure if they should at times, because we have been almost depersonalized, dehumanized, in this culture that had to be created for the elite to bring us to the next step, so that we wouldn't protest the grotesque things which are happening; and we've accepted it now as the new norm.

You get sick of hearing about what Hitler did in World War II; when the soviet system killed many more; when other governments in past ages had done the same, often on their own people. If I had my way, I'd have monuments to every massacre, every holocaust brought on from governments, in every nation, to remind the people that servants are supposed to be exactly that—not your masters, because they always attract the psychopath, who ends up in charge with fellow psychopaths, and they always go off in the same direction. They have no choice, and since they're terrified of the bulk of the populace, you know the humans, the normal humans that emotions and loves and dreams and sorrows and guilt, something the psychopath doesn't understand; then they must try and keep the normal people in check, and eventually they must completely control them.

So for all those listening, and the young ones too, because I get a lot of mail from young people, who are going through tough, tough times in a very crazy world that's partly science fiction to them, the way it's presented to them. They've been conditioned, through tremendous scientifically created systems in the school, that Bertrand Russell said would literally condition them for life. They're battling that, and in response to them coming in to society after school and trying to fit in. They're running after the big carrot that's held out, and the stick that they're supposed to run for and work for, and, "One day, you'll make it son, if you just work hard enough." You know THE BIG LIE.

Then they start blaming themselves, when they can't make it. They become depressed. Some of them fall into drugs, the street drugs. Others have already been put on the various drugs at school, so they write to me and tell me about their problems, what they're going through. I try and answer them all, but

there's so many come in from all over, as they try and hold on to something that's worth holding on to, because often they get to a stage where they cannot see any future for themselves.

It's the generation X'ers that are written off. They're excess surplus. They want companionship. They don't know how to keep companionship, whether it's male or female. They don't know now, because they've been taught to have conditioned responses to certain (even common) language that's used, and to violently react against certain words and so on, Pavlovian style. Again, it's deliberate conditioning to make sure there's disruption, and so they are tremendously lonely going through life, and yet there's some hope there too, because they also tell me they've got so much out of what I've been telling them; they've stopped blaming themselves, and that's very important.

Stop blaming yourself. You're not a failure; you are a side effect. You're feeling the side effects of a dysfunctional system and a time, to which was written about years ago, that would happen, by those who planned it. You're seeing the side effect, the fallout around you, and knowing that can start giving you strength, because then you stop blaming yourself.

I saw this happen in Britain, throughout the '70's even, when I used to come back to Britain from different countries. I watched people; I knew people who committed suicide because they lost their jobs. You'd switch on the media and it was happy time on the media. The same comedies would come on, same ads—"buy, buy, buy, everybody's happy," yet the opposite was really true at the time. Only now the suicides are becoming younger and younger. Life has been devalued, and people have been broken from the generations. The generations are separated from each other.

Elderly people, who used to pass on wisdom from one generation to the next, are irrelevant now. They've been pushed out of the picture. That was important, very, very important, because that was part of the survival mechanism of peoples, for thousands of years. The elders were respected because they had wisdom. They could warn; they could guide the young. The young don't have it anymore. They're guided by the mass media, the educational system with Russell's scientific indoctrination, and the electronic brainwashing industry that controls their games and the Internet, and with all the movies they watch, with predictive programming.

The fallout is everywhere, and it was predictable, because it was planned that way. Many books have been written at university level, written as far back as the '50's and '60's and '70's, on the coming disruptions within society, as science took over control in decision making and conditioning. It's where, with more techniques of birth control, with the gradual acceptance and psychological indoctrination that the baby or "fetus" (Latin for baby), again dehumanizing something which is human. It's just like a wart. You can get rid of it and it's no big deal.

The next step was to start on the elderly. Pop them off in the old exit homes, and it's no big deal. They are of no use. They are the "useless eaters;" or as the United Nations say, "a good citizen is a good producer-consumer." When you're elderly you stop producing, therefore, you're just a consumer, therefore et cetera, et cetera.

We're lucky that in some parts of the world they still have family units, although they are under tremendous attack from what's now called "the democratic system" being pushed by the West and the United Nations. They still take care of each other to the end, knowing with confidence that when it's their time to go, their relatives and children will take care of them too, the natural way.

Getting back to the temporary webmaster, I was trying to find something with an appropriate song for the end of this blurb. When you look back on it, there's not many songs about your dads, because they've been put out of the picture so much. There's stuff from the 18th century and 17th century, et cetera, when men had some stature, but as they've been devalued and humiliated through comedies, et cetera, there's nothing been churned about them. I looked through all these old songs and I couldn't find anything, except that when "I hung up the guitar" as they say, years ago, to begin doing what I'm doing now, and I vowed never to play it again, at least until I was doing this, something very important.

I also chucked out lots of old master tapes from studios of songs that I had got published or had written for others. I thought they were all gone, but I found one old cassette taken from a master that I hadn't ditched yet, and I do these kind of things. I throw my past out, as you go through phases and you become the new you, and you've written books, you've written poetry, you've written songs. You do different things in your life. You play on stage. You do session work. You play solo on stage. You work with groups on stage. You do it all, and each part, it's different part of you, in a sense, or, at least with me.

Years ago, I wrote a few songs and backed someone who wanted an album produced, and this was done in a studio in Philadelphia. I was digging through all my old stuff to see if there was anything left at all, talking about dads. I found one, which was never published. I wrote it in a café on the way down, because on the way she was going to visit her father, who was sick at the time, and she says, "could you write something about, you know, a dad, a father?" I said, "well I hadn't really thought about it." So I scribbled this one down as you do. You scribble lots of songs down and throw them in boxes, and then you throw them out or whatever, and really to keep her happy I said, "Okay, I'll write something."

Once we went into the studio, which was about one in the morning, in fact, by the time we arrived there, and the technicians were clearing away stuff and resetting up stuff. As they were setting up the mikes and the volumes and so on, she says, "Why don't we sing that one you just wrote there?" While they're setting the mikes up to get the volume levels and so on just right. It was never meant to be recorded; and it's about a dad, you see. Even though I had bits of my dad in there, she said, "Your dad would be like

everybody’s dad, in a sense.” I knew what she meant, in that fathers project this little persona of where they try and preserve what they see as a dignity to themselves, a separation. They don’t like to be seen as vulnerable, and lots of them feel they’d like to have done more for their offspring; and they’re on the defensive, in case that’s ever brought up, and yet, really under the circumstances, most of them do the best they can. Who are we to judge? As the Indians say, “don’t judge a man until you’ve walked a couple of miles in his moccasins.”

So forgive this little ditty song, but it’s all I could find to do with dads; and it wasn’t meant to be published, as I say. It was just a first run through. It was the only time it was ever sung, just to get the mikes set-up and the volumes set-up, but it’s a dad song, and so it’s for Laura and it’s for pretty well everybody else’s dad, I guess. Life and death go together. Dying is part of living, and we all one day will face it.

From Hamish and myself, it’s good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Author	Posts
--------	-------

Viewing 15 posts – 16 through 30 (of 112 total)

Reply To: DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW PART 2 HOUR 1 WITH ALAN WATT

Your account has the ability to post unrestricted HTML content.

VisualCode

B

I

“

ABC

☰

☰
1
2
3

☰

☰

☰

↶

↷

🔗

🖼️

Tags:

☐ Notify me of follow-up replies via email

Submit